

THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST

INTRODUCTION

JESUS CHRIST TAUGHT HIS DISCIPLES THE DOCTRINE OF THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD DURING HIS MINISTRY.

THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST IS THE KEY TO ONE RECEIVING ETERNAL LIFE IN THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN. JESUS IS THE FIRST TO BE RESURRECTED FROM THE DEAD; AND BY HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD; JESUS NOW HOLDS THE KEYS OF THE GRAVE (HELL) AND DEATH (ETERNAL DEATH).

Acts 26:23 (KJV) That [G1487](#) Christ [G5547](#) should suffer, [G3805](#) and that [G1487](#) **HE SHOULD BE THE FIRST** [G4413](#) **THAT SHOULD RISE** [G386](#) **FROM** [G1537](#) **THE DEAD,** [G3498](#) and should [G3195](#) shew [G2605](#) light [G5457](#) unto the people, [G2992](#) and [G2532](#) to the Gentiles. [G1484](#)

Rev 1:5 (KJV) And [G2532](#) from [G575](#) Jesus [G2424](#) Christ, [G5547](#) who is the faithful [G4103](#) witness, [G3144](#) and **THE FIRST BEGOTTEN** [G4416](#) **OF** [G1537](#) **THE DEAD,** [G3498](#) and [G2532](#) the prince [G758](#) of the kings [G935](#) of the earth. [G1093](#) Unto him that loved [G25](#) us, [G2248](#) and [G2532](#) washed [G3068](#) us [G2248](#) from [G575](#) our [G2257](#) sins [G266](#) in [G1722](#) his own [G846](#) blood, [G129](#)

Rev 1:18 (KJV) [G2532](#) **I AM HE THAT LIVETH,** [G2198](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **WAS** [G1096](#) **DEAD;** [G3498](#) and, [G2532](#) behold, [G2400](#) **I AM** [G1510](#) **ALIVE** [G2198](#) **FOR** [G1519](#) **EVERMORE,** [G165](#) [G165](#) **AMEN;** [G281](#) and [G2532](#) **HAVE** [G2192](#) **THE KEYS** [G2807](#) **OF HELL** [G86](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **OF DEATH.** [G2288](#)

TO UNDERSTAND THE TIMING OF THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST ONE MUST FIRST UNDERSTAND THE FOLLOWING:

- I. THE BIBLICAL CALENDAR
- II. THE FEASTS OF THE LORD WHICH OUTLINES THE ETERNAL PLAN OF SALVATION OF GOD FOR MAN FROM THE PENALTY OF ETERNAL DAETH IN THE LAKE OF FIRE WHICH INCLUDES:
 1. THE FEAST OF THE PASSOVER

2. THE DAYS OF UNLEAVENED BREAD

THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST DURING THE FULFILMENT OF **HIS PASSEVER WEEK OCCURED** JUST AFTER SUNSET OF THE WEEKLY SABBATH DAY FOLLOWING THE PASSEVER AND THE FIRST DAY OF UNLEAVENED BREAD IN FULFILMENT OF THE THREE (3) DAYS AND THREE (3) NIGHTS IN THE GRAVE.

BEFORE HIS DEATH JESUS CHRIST SPOKE ABOUT HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD.

IN HIS DEATH JESUS CHRIST **FULFILLED** ALL THE PROPHECIES OF **THE PASSEVER LAMB OF GOD** FOR THE REMISSION OF THE SINS OF THE WORLD.

AFTER HIS DEATH AND SHED BLOOD, JESUS CHRIST FULFILLED THE LAMB OF GOD. JESUS BODY WAS BURIED IN A TOMB **TO AWAIT** THE RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD BY **THE HOLY SPIRIT** AFTER THREE (3) DAYS AND THREE (3) NIGHTS ACCORDING TO THE PROPHECY OF JONAH.

IN ORDER TO PROVE **THE TIMING OF JESUS CHRIST RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD** AND THE TIMING OF HIS **DEATH AND BURIAL** AS OUR PASSEVER LAMB OF GOD DURING THE FULFILMENT OF HIS PASSEVER WEEK, **ONE MUST WORK BACKWARDS USING THE SCRIPTURES ALONE FROM THE TIMING OF HIS RESURRECTION.**

KEYS QUESTIONS THAT WILL HELP IN THIS STUDY:

- ❖ WHAT ARE SOME OF THE OLD TESTAMENT FIGURES OF THE DEATH AND RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST ON THE THIRD DAY?
- ❖ DID THE ANGEL OF GOD REVEAL TO THE PROPHET DANIEL THAT THERE WILL BE A RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD?
- ❖ DID JESUS CHRIST TEACH THE DOCTRINE OF THE RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD?
- ❖ WHAT SIGN DID JESUS CHRIST DECLARE WOULD BE PROOF THAT HE IS THE TRUE MESSIAH FROM GOD?

- ❖ DOES THE SCRIPTURES IN THE BIBLE DISAGREE AS TO THE TIMING OF THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST?
- ❖ WHICH RESURRECTION DID JESUS CHRIST PERFORM WHEN HE RESURRECTED LAZARUS FROM THE DEAD TO PHYSICAL LIFE?
- ❖ HOW DO WE PROVE WHICH DAY OF THE WEEK JESUS CHRIST WAS RESURRECTED FROM THE DEAD ACCORDING TO THE SCRIPTURES?
- ❖ WHAT IS THE RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN THE TIMING OF THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST AND THE WAVE SHEAF OFFERING?
- ❖ WHAT ARE THE PROPHETIC FULFILMENTS IN THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST?
- ❖ WHAT WAS THE PURPOSE OF THE PHYSICAL RESURRECTION OF THE SAINTS IN JERUSALEM WHICH OCCURRED DURING THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST?
- ❖ WHAT DID JESUS CHRIST DO DURING THE TIME AFTER HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD AND BEFORE HIS APPEARANCE TO MARY?
- ❖ WHO DID JESUS CHRIST APPEAR TOO AFTER HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD?
- ❖ WHAT WAS THE SCENE AT THE THRONE OF GOD IN HEAVEN AT THE FIRST ASCENSION OF JESUS CHRIST AS OUR WAVE SHEAF OFFERING?
- ❖ SHOULD WE BE LOOKING FORWARD TO THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD IN JESUS CHRIST?
- ❖ WHAT ARE THE PROMISES FROM GOD THE FATHER FULFILLED IN THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST FROM THE DEAD?
- ❖ HOW MANY RESURRECTIONS FROM THE DEAD TO LIFE ARE POSSIBLE BY THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST?

❖ WHAT ARE SOME OF THE OLD TESTAMENT FIGURES OF THE DEATH AND RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST ON THE THIRD DAY?

THE APOSTLE PAUL WAS QUOTING FROM THE SCRIPTURES THAT JESUS CHRIST WOULD RISE ON **THE THIRD DAY.**

1 Cor 15:3-4 (KJV) 3 For [G1063](#) I delivered [G3860](#) unto you [G5213](#) first of all [G1722](#) [G4413](#) that which [G3739](#) | [G3880](#) [G0](#) also [G2532](#) received, [G3880](#) HOW [G3754](#) THAT CHRIST [G5547](#) DIED [G599](#) FOR [G5228](#) OUR [G2257](#) SINS [G266](#) ACCORDING [G2596](#) TO THE SCRIPTURES; [G1124](#)

1 Cor 15:4 (KJV) 4 And [G2532](#) that [G3754](#) he was buried, [G2290](#) and [G2532](#) **THAT [G3754](#) HE ROSE AGAIN [G1453](#) THE THIRD [G5154](#) DAY [G2250](#) ACCORDING [G2596](#) TO THE SCRIPTURES: [G1124](#)**

THERE ARE A NUMBER OF OLD TESTAMENT FIGURES OR TYPES THAT PICTURE THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST FROM THE DEAD AFTER THREE DAYS OR ON THE THIRD DAY.

❖ THE SACRIFICE OF ISAAC BY ABRAHAM A FIGURE OF THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST ON **THE THIRD DAY**.

THE SACRIFICE OF ISAAC BY ABRAHAM ON ONE OF THE MOUNTAINS IN THE LAND OF MORIAH WAS A FIGURE OF THE DEATH AND RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST.

BEFORE THE LORD PROVIDED THE LAMB AS A SUBSTITUTE FOR ISAAC'S LIFE, ABRAHAM HAD ALREADY CONCEIVED IN THE HEART THAT ISAAC WAS DEAD.

ONLY ON **THE THIRD DAY** WHEN THE LAMB WAS PROVIDED WAS ISAAC FREE FROM DEATH IN A TYPE OF RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD.

Gen 22:1-14 (KJV) 1 And it came to pass after [H310](#) these things, [H1697](#) that God [H430](#) did tempt [H5254](#) Abraham, [H85](#) and said [H559](#) unto him, Abraham: [H85](#) and he said, [H559](#) Behold, here I am.

Gen 22:2 (KJV) 2 And he said, [H559](#) **TAKE NOW [H3947](#) THY SON, [H1121](#) THINE ONLY [H3173](#) SON ISAAC, [H3327](#) WHOM THOU LOVEST, [H157](#) AND GET THEE [H3212](#) INTO THE LAND [H776](#) OF MORIAH; [H4179](#) AND OFFER HIM [H5927](#) THERE FOR A BURNT OFFERING [H5930](#) UPON ONE [H259](#) OF THE MOUNTAINS [H2022](#) WHICH I WILL TELL [H559](#) THEE OF.**

Gen 22:3 (KJV) 3 And Abraham [H85](#) rose up early [H7925](#) in the morning, [H1242](#) and saddled [H2280](#) his ass, [H2543](#) and took [H3947](#) two [H8147](#) of his young men [H5288](#) with him, and Isaac [H3327](#) his son, [H1121](#) and clave [H1234](#) the wood [H6086](#) for the burnt offering, [H5930](#)

and rose up, [H6965](#) and went [H3212](#) unto the place [H4725](#) of which God [H430](#) had told [H559](#) him.

Gen 22:4 (KJV) 4 **THEN ON THE THIRD [H7992](#) DAY [H3117](#)** Abraham [H85](#) lifted up [H5375](#) his eyes, [H5869](#) and **SAW [H7200](#) THE PLACE [H4725](#) AFAR OFF. [H7350](#)**

Gen 22:5 (KJV) 5 And Abraham [H85](#) said [H559](#) unto his young men, [H5288](#) Abide [H3427](#) ye here with the ass; [H2543](#) and **I AND THE LAD [H5288](#) WILL GO [H3212](#) YONDER [H3541](#) AND WORSHIP, [H7812](#) AND COME AGAIN [H7725](#) TO YOU.**

Gen 22:6 (KJV) 6 And Abraham [H85](#) took [H3947](#) the wood [H6086](#) of the burnt offering, [H5930](#) and laid [H7760](#) it upon Isaac [H3327](#) his son; [H1121](#) and he took [H3947](#) the fire [H784](#) in his hand, [H3027](#) and a knife; [H3979](#) and they went [H3212](#) both [H8147](#) of them together. [H3162](#)

Gen 22:7 (KJV) 7 And Isaac [H3327](#) spake [H559](#) unto Abraham [H85](#) his father, [H1](#) and said, [H559](#) My father: [H1](#) and he said, [H559](#) Here am I, my son. [H1121](#) And he said, [H559](#) Behold the fire [H784](#) and the wood: [H6086](#) but where is the lamb [H7716](#) for a burnt offering? [H5930](#)

Gen 22:8 (KJV) 8 And Abraham [H85](#) said, [H559](#) My son, [H1121](#) God [H430](#) will provide [H7200](#) himself a lamb [H7716](#) for a burnt offering: [H5930](#) so they went [H3212](#) both of them [H8147](#) together. [H3162](#)

Gen 22:9 (KJV) 9 And they came [H935](#) to the place [H4725](#) which God [H430](#) had told [H559](#) him of; and Abraham [H85](#) built [H1129](#) an altar [H4196](#) there, and laid [H6186](#) the wood [H6086](#) in order, [H6186](#) **AND BOUND [H6123](#) ISAAC [H3327](#) HIS SON, [H1121](#) AND LAID [H7760](#) HIM ON THE ALTAR [H4196](#) UPON [H4605](#) THE WOOD. [H6086](#)**

Gen 22:10 (KJV) 10 And Abraham [H85](#) stretched forth [H7971](#) his hand, [H3027](#) and took [H3947](#) the knife [H3979](#) to slay [H7819](#) his son. [H1121](#)

Gen 22:11 (KJV) 11 And the angel [H4397](#) of the LORD [H3068](#) called [H7121](#) unto him out of heaven, [H8064](#) and said, [H559](#) Abraham, [H85](#) Abraham: [H85](#) and he said, [H559](#) Here am I.

Gen 22:12 (KJV) 12 And he said, [H559](#) Lay [H7971](#) not thine hand [H3027](#) upon [H413](#) the lad, [H5288](#) neither do thou [H6213](#) anything [H3972](#) unto him: for now [H6258](#) I know [H3045](#) that thou fearest [H3373](#) God, [H430](#) seeing thou hast not [H3808](#) withheld [H2820](#) thy son, [H1121](#) thine only [H3173](#) son from me.

Gen 22:13 (KJV) 13 And Abraham [H85](#) lifted up [H5375](#) his eyes, [H5869](#) and looked, [H7200](#) and behold behind [H310](#) him a ram [H352](#) caught [H270](#) in a thicket [H5442](#) by his horns: [H7161](#) and Abraham [H85](#) went [H3212](#) and took [H3947](#) the ram, [H352](#) and offered him up [H5927](#) for a burnt offering [H5930](#) in the stead [H8478](#) of his son. [H1121](#)

Gen 22:14 (KJV) 14 And Abraham [H85](#) called [H7121](#) the name [H8034](#) of that place [H4725](#) Jehovah-jireh: [H3070](#) as [H834](#) it is said [H559](#) to this day, [H3117](#) In the mount [H2022](#) of the LORD [H3068](#) it shall be seen. [H7200](#)

IN THE BOOK OF HEBREWS, THE APOSTLE PAUL CONCLUDED THAT ABRAHAM BELIEVED IN THE POWER OF THE RESURRECTION OF GOD AND THAT GOD WAS ABLE TO RESURRECT ISAAC FROM THE DEAD TO KEEP HIS PROMISE: "IN THY SEED SHALL ALL THE NATIONS OF THE EARTH BE BLESSED".

Gen 18:18 (KJV) Seeing that Abraham [H85](#) shall surely become a great [H1419](#) and mighty [H6099](#) nation, [H1471](#) AND ALL THE NATIONS [H1471](#) OF THE EARTH [H776](#) SHALL BE BLESSED [H1288](#) IN HIM?

Gen 22:18 (KJV) And IN THY SEED [H2233](#) SHALL ALL THE NATIONS [H1471](#) OF THE EARTH [H776](#) BE BLESSED; [H1288](#) because [H834](#) [H6118](#) thou hast obeyed [H8085](#) my voice. [H6963](#)

THE APOSTLE PAUL CONCLUSION OF THE FAITH OF ABRAHAM IN THE RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD.

Heb 11:17-19 (KJV) 17 **BY FAITH [G4102](#)** Abraham, [G11](#) WHEN HE WAS TRIED, [G3985](#) OFFERED UP [G4374](#) ISAAC: [G2464](#) and [G2532](#) he that had received [G324](#) the promises [G1860](#) OFFERED UP [G4374](#) HIS ONLY BEGOTTEN [G3439](#) SON,

Heb 11:18 (KJV) 18 Of [G4314](#) whom [G3739](#) it was said, [G2980](#) That [G3754](#) in [G1722](#) Isaac [G2464](#) shall [G2564](#) [G0](#) thy [G4671](#) seed [G4690](#) be called: [G2564](#)

ABRAHAM HAD FAITH IN GOD AND IN THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD.

Heb 11:19 (KJV) 19 **ACCOUNTING [G3049](#) THAT [G3754](#) GOD [G2316](#) WAS ABLE [G1415](#) TO RAISE HIM UP, [G1453](#) EVEN [G2532](#) FROM [G1537](#) THE DEAD; [G3498](#) FROM WHENCE [G3606](#) ALSO [G2532](#) HE RECEIVED [G2865](#) HIM [G846](#) IN [G1722](#) A FIGURE. [G3850](#)**

James 2:21-23 (KJV) 21 Was [G1344](#) not [G3756](#) Abraham [G11](#) our [G2257](#) father [G3962](#) justified [G1344](#) by [G1537](#) works, [G2041](#) when he had offered [G399](#) Isaac [G2464](#) his [G846](#) son [G5207](#) upon [G1909](#) the altar? [G2379](#)
 James 2:22 (KJV) 22 Seest thou [G991](#) how [G3754](#) faith [G4102](#) wrought [G4903](#) with his [G846](#) works, [G2041](#) and [G2532](#) by [G1537](#) works [G2041](#) was [G5048](#) faith [G4102](#) made perfect? [G5048](#)
 James 2:23 (KJV) 23 And [G2532](#) the scripture [G1124](#) was fulfilled [G4137](#) which saith, [G3004](#) [G1161](#) Abraham [G11](#) believed [G4100](#) God, [G2316](#) and [G2532](#) it was imputed [G3049](#) unto him [G846](#) for [G1519](#) righteousness: [G1343](#) and [G2532](#) he was called [G2564](#) the Friend [G5384](#) of God. [G2316](#)

❖ THE SACRIFICE OF RAHAB IN SHELTERING THE TWO SPIES IN THE CITY OF JERICHO AND WAS PROMISED THAT SHE AND HER HOUSEHOLD WILL BE SAVED FROM CERTAIN DEATH WHEN THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL OVERTHROW THE CITY WAS A FIGURE OF THE DEATH AND RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST ON **THE THIRD DAY.**

THE SACRIFICE OF RAHAB BY SHELTERING THE TWO SPIES OF ISRAEL WAS A FIGURE OF THE DEATH AND RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST.
ONLY WHEN THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL OVERTHREW THE CITY OF JERICHO AND KEPT RAHAB ALIVE ON **THE THIRD DAY** WAS RAHAB AND HER HOUSEHOLD FREE FROM DEATH IN A TYPE OF RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD.

Joshua 2:1-23 (KJV) 1 And Joshua [H3091](#) the son [H1121](#) of Nun [H5126](#) sent [H7971](#) out of Shittim [H7851](#) two [H8147](#) men [H582](#) to spy [H7270](#) secretly, [H2791](#) saying, [H559](#) Go [H3212](#) view [H7200](#) the land, [H776](#) even Jericho. [H3405](#) And they went, [H3212](#) and came [H935](#) into an harlot's [H2181](#) house, [H802](#) [H1004](#) named [H8034](#) Rahab, [H7343](#) and lodged [H7901](#) there.

Joshua 2:2 (KJV) 2 And it was told [H559](#) the king [H4428](#) of Jericho, [H3405](#) saying, [H559](#) Behold, there came [H935](#) men [H582](#) in hither to night [H3915](#) of the children [H1121](#) of Israel [H3478](#) to search out [H2658](#) the country. [H776](#)

Joshua 2:3 (KJV) 3 And the king [H4428](#) of Jericho [H3405](#) sent [H7971](#) unto Rahab, [H7343](#) saying, [H559](#) Bring forth [H3318](#) the men [H582](#) that are come [H935](#) to thee, which are entered [H935](#) into thine

house: [H1004](#) for they become [H935](#) to search out [H2658](#) all the country. [H776](#)

Joshua 2:4 (KJV) 4 And the woman [H802](#) took [H3947](#) the two [H8147](#) men, [H582](#) and hid [H6845](#) them, and said [H559](#) thus, There came [H935](#) men [H582](#) unto me, but I wist [H3045](#) not whence [H370](#) they were:

Joshua 2:5 (KJV) 5 And it came to pass about the time of shutting [H5462](#) of the gate, [H8179](#) when it was dark, [H2822](#) that the men [H582](#) went out: [H3318](#) whither the men [H582](#) went [H1980](#) I wot [H3045](#) not: pursue [H7291](#) after [H310](#) them quickly; [H4118](#) for ye shall overtake [H5381](#) them.

Joshua 2:6 (KJV) 6 But she had brought them up [H5927](#) to the roof [H1406](#) of the house, and hid [H2934](#) them with the stalks [H6086](#) of flax, [H6593](#) which she had laid in order [H6186](#) upon the roof. [H1406](#)

Joshua 2:7 (KJV) 7 And the men [H582](#) pursued [H7291](#) after [H310](#) them the way [H1870](#) to Jordan [H3383](#) unto the fords: [H4569](#) and as soon as they which pursued [H7291](#) after [H310](#) them were gone out, [H3318](#) they shut [H5462](#) the gate. [H8179](#)

Joshua 2:8 (KJV) 8 And before they were laid down, [H7901](#) she came up [H5927](#) unto them upon the roof; [H1406](#)

Joshua 2:9 (KJV) 9 And she said [H559](#) unto the men, [H582](#) I know [H3045](#) that the LORD [H3068](#) hath given [H5414](#) you the land, [H776](#) and that your terror [H367](#) is fallen [H5307](#) upon us, and that all the inhabitants [H3427](#) of the land [H776](#) faint [H4127](#) because [H6440](#) of you.

Joshua 2:10 (KJV) 10 For we have heard [H8085](#) how the LORD [H3068](#) dried up [H3001](#) the water [H4325](#) of the Red [H5488](#) sea [H3220](#) for you, [H6440](#) when ye came out [H3318](#) of Egypt; [H4714](#) and what ye did [H6213](#) unto the two [H8147](#) kings [H4428](#) of the Amorites, [H567](#) that were on the other side [H5676](#) Jordan, [H3383](#) Sihon [H5511](#) and Og, [H5747](#) whom ye utterly destroyed. [H2763](#)

Joshua 2:11 (KJV) 11 And as soon as we had heard [H8085](#) these things, our hearts [H3824](#) did melt, [H4549](#) neither did there remain [H6965](#) any more courage [H7307](#) in any man, [H376](#) because [H6440](#) of you: for the LORD [H3068](#) your God, [H430](#) he is God [H430](#) in heaven [H8064](#) above, [H4605](#) and in earth [H776](#) beneath.

Joshua 2:12 (KJV) 12 Now therefore, I pray you, swear [H7650](#) unto me by the LORD, [H3068](#) since [H3588](#) I have shewed [H6213](#) you kindness, [H2617](#) that ye will also shew [H6213](#) kindness [H2617](#) unto my father's [H1](#) house, [H1004](#) and give [H5414](#) me a true [H571](#) token: [H226](#)

Joshua 2:13 (KJV) 13 And that ye will save alive [H2421](#) my father, [H1](#) and my mother, [H517](#) and my brethren, [H251](#) and my

sisters, [H269](#) and all that they have, and deliver [H5337](#) our lives [H5315](#) from death. [H4194](#)

Joshua 2:14 (KJV) 14 And the men [H582](#) answered [H559](#) her, Our life [H5315](#) for yours, [H4191](#) if ye utter [H5046](#) not this our business. [H1697](#) And it shall be, when the LORD [H3068](#) hath given [H5414](#) us the land, [H776](#) that we will deal [H6213](#) kindly [H2617](#) and truly [H571](#) with thee. Joshua 2:15 (KJV) 15 Then she let them down [H3381](#) by a cord [H2256](#) through [H1157](#) the window: [H2474](#) for her house [H1004](#) was upon the town [H7023](#) wall, [H2346](#) and she dwelt [H3427](#) upon the wall. [H2346](#)

Joshua 2:16 (KJV) 16 And she said [H559](#) unto them, Get [H3212](#) you to the mountain, [H2022](#) lest the pursuers [H7291](#) meet [H6293](#) you; and hide [H2247](#) yourselves there three [H7969](#) days, [H3117](#) until the pursuers [H7291](#) be returned: [H7725](#) and afterward [H310](#) may ye go [H3212](#) your way. [H1870](#)

Joshua 2:17 (KJV) 17 And the men [H582](#) said [H559](#) unto her, We will be blameless [H5355](#) of this thine oath [H7621](#) which thou hast made us swear. [H7650](#)

Joshua 2:18 (KJV) 18 Behold, when we come [H935](#) into the land, [H776](#) THOU SHALT BIND [H7194](#) THIS LINE [H8615](#) OF SCARLET [H8144](#) THREAD [H2339](#) IN THE WINDOW [H2474](#) WHICH THOU DIDST LET US DOWN BY: [H3381](#) AND THOU SHALT BRING [H622](#) THY FATHER, [H1](#) AND THY MOTHER, [H517](#) AND THY BRETHREN, [H251](#) AND ALL THY FATHER'S [H1](#) HOUSEHOLD, [H1004](#) HOME [H1004](#) UNTO THEE.

Joshua 2:19 (KJV) 19 And it shall be, that whosoever [H834](#) shall go out [H3318](#) of the doors [H1817](#) of thy house [H1004](#) into the street, [H2351](#) his blood [H1818](#) shall be upon his head, [H7218](#) and we will be guiltless: [H5355](#) and whosoever shall be with thee in the house, [H1004](#) his blood [H1818](#) shall be on our head, [H7218](#) if any hand [H3027](#) be upon him.

Joshua 2:20 (KJV) 20 And if thou utter [H5046](#) this our business, [H1697](#) then we will be quit [H5355](#) of thine oath [H7621](#) which thou hast made us to swear. [H7650](#)

Joshua 2:21 (KJV) 21 And she said, [H559](#) According unto your words, [H1697](#) so be it. And she sent them away, [H7971](#) and they departed: [H3212](#) and she bound [H7194](#) the scarlet [H8144](#) line [H8615](#) in the window. [H2474](#)

HAD THE TWO WITNESSES NOT RETURN ALIVE AFTER THE THREE DAYS TO JOSHUA THEN THE PROMISE MADE TO

RAHAB WOULD NOT HAVE COME THROUGH AND SHE AND HER HOUSEHOLD WOULD HAVE FACED CERTAIN DEATH WHEN THE CITY OF JERICHO WAS DESTROYED. THIS WAS A TYPE OF RESURRECTION OF RAHAB AND HER HOUSEHOLD.

Joshua 2:22-24 (KJV) 22 And they went, [H3212](#) and came [H935](#) unto the mountain, [H2022](#) and abode [H3427](#) there three [H7969](#) days, [H3117](#) until the pursuers [H7291](#) were returned: [H7725](#) and the pursuers [H7291](#) sought [H1245](#) them throughout all the way, [H1870](#) but found [H4672](#) them not.

Joshua 2:23 (KJV) 23 So the two [H8147](#) men [H582](#) returned, [H7725](#) and descended [H3381](#) from the mountain, [H2022](#) and passed over, [H5674](#) and came [H935](#) to Joshua [H3091](#) the son [H1121](#) of Nun, [H5126](#) and told [H5608](#) him all things that befell [H4672](#) them:

Joshua 2:24 (KJV) 24 And they said [H559](#) unto Joshua, [H3091](#) Truly [H3588](#) the LORD [H3068](#) hath delivered [H5414](#) into our hands [H3027](#) all the land; [H776](#) for even all the inhabitants [H3427](#) of the country [H776](#) do faint [H4127](#) because [H6440](#) of us.

Joshua 6:17 (KJV) And the city [H5892](#) shall be accursed, [H2764](#) even it, and all that are therein, to the LORD: [H3068](#) only Rahab [H7343](#) the harlot [H2181](#) shall live, [H2421](#) she and all that are with her in the house, [H1004](#) because she hid [H2244](#) the messengers [H4397](#) that we sent. [H7971](#)

James 2:25 (KJV) Likewise [G3668](#) [G1161](#) also [G2532](#) was [G1344](#) not [G3756](#) Rahab [G4460](#) the harlot [G4204](#) justified [G1344](#) by [G1537](#) works, [G2041](#) when she had received [G5264](#) the messengers, [G32](#) and [G2532](#) had sent them out [G1544](#) another [G2087](#) way? [G35](#)

Heb 11:30-31 (KJV) 30 By faith [G4102](#) the walls [G5038](#) of Jericho [G2410](#) fell down, [G4098](#) after they were compassed [G2944](#) about [G1909](#) seven [G2033](#) days. [G2250](#)

Heb 11:31 (KJV) 31 By faith [G4102](#) the harlot [G4204](#) Rahab [G4460](#) perished [G4881](#) not [G3756](#) with them that believed not, [G544](#) when she had received [G1209](#) the spies [G2685](#) with [G3326](#) peace. [G1515](#)

- THE HIDING OF DAVID BY JONATHAN FROM THE TABLE OF KING SAUL FOR THREE DAYS TO KNOW THE HEART OF SAUL WAS A FIGURE OR TYPE OF THE DEATH AND

RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST ON THE THIRD DAY.
HAD DAVID APPEARED AT THE TABLE OF SAUL HE WOULD
HAVE BEEN DEAD AND ONLY ON THE THIRD DAY DID HE
KNOW WHAT WAS THE INTENT OF KING SAUL TO TAKE HIS
LIFE.

1 Sam 20:5-7 (KJV) 5 And David [H1732](#) said [H559](#) unto Jonathan, [H3083](#) Behold, tomorrow [H4279](#) is the new moon, [H2320](#) and I should not fail [H3427](#) to sit [H3427](#) with the king [H4428](#) at meat: [H398](#) but let me go, [H7971](#) **THAT I MAY HIDE [H5641](#) MYSELF IN THE FIELD [H7704](#) UNTO THE THIRD [H7992](#) DAY AT EVEN. [H6153](#)**

1 Sam 20:6 (KJV) 6 If thy father [H1](#) at all [H6485](#) miss [H6485](#) me, then say, [H559](#) David [H1732](#) earnestly [H7592](#) asked [H7592](#) leave of me that he might run [H7323](#) to Bethlehem [H1035](#) his city: [H5892](#) for there is a yearly [H3117](#) sacrifice [H2077](#) there for all the family. [H4940](#)

1 Sam 20:7 (KJV) 7 If he say [H559](#) thus, It is well; [H2896](#) thy servant [H5650](#) shall have peace: [H7965](#) **BUT IF HE BE VERY [H2734](#) WROTH, [H2734](#) THEN BE SURE [H3045](#) THAT EVIL [H7451](#) IS DETERMINED [H3615](#) BY HIM.**

1 Sam 20:24-35 (KJV) 24 So David [H1732](#) hid [H5641](#) himself in the field: [H7704](#) and when the new moon [H2320](#) was come, the king [H4428](#) sat him down [H3427](#) to eat [H398](#) meat. [H3899](#)

1 Sam 20:25 (KJV) 25 And the king [H4428](#) sat [H3427](#) upon his seat, [H4186](#) as at other times, [H6471](#) even upon a seat [H4186](#) by the wall: [H7023](#) and Jonathan [H3083](#) arose, [H6965](#) and Abner [H74](#) sat [H3427](#) by Saul's [H7586](#) side, [H6654](#) **AND DAVID'S [H1732](#) PLACE [H4725](#) WAS EMPTY. [H6485](#)**

1 Sam 20:26 (KJV) 26 Nevertheless Saul [H7586](#) spake [H1696](#) not anything [H3972](#) that day: [H3117](#) for he thought, [H559](#) Something hath befallen [H4745](#) him, he is not [H1115](#) clean; [H2889](#) surely he is not clean. [H2889](#)

1 Sam 20:27 (KJV) 27 And it came to pass on the morrow, [H4283](#) which was the second [H8145](#) day of the month, [H2320](#) that **DAVID'S [H1732](#) PLACE [H4725](#) WAS EMPTY: [H6485](#)** and Saul [H7586](#) said [H559](#) unto Jonathan [H3083](#) his son, [H1121](#) Wherefore cometh [H935](#) not the son [H1121](#) of Jesse [H3448](#) to meat, [H3899](#) neither yesterday, [H8543](#) nor to day? [H3117](#)

1 Sam 20:28 (KJV) 28 And Jonathan [H3083](#) answered [H6030](#) Saul, [H7586](#) David [H1732](#) earnestly [H7592](#) asked [H7592](#) leave of me [H5978](#) to go to Bethlehem: [H1035](#)

1 Sam 20:29 (KJV) 29 And he said, [H559](#) Let me go, [H7971](#) I pray thee; for our family [H4940](#) hath a sacrifice [H2077](#) in the city; [H5892](#) and my brother, [H251](#) he hath commanded [H6680](#) me to be there: and now, if I have found [H4672](#) favour [H2580](#) in thine eyes, [H5869](#) let me get away, [H4422](#) I pray thee, and see [H7200](#) my brethren. [H251](#) Therefore he cometh [H935](#) not unto the king's [H4428](#) table. [H7979](#)

1 Sam 20:30 (KJV) 30 Then Saul's [H7586](#) anger [H639](#) was kindled [H2734](#) against Jonathan, [H3083](#) and he said [H559](#) unto him, Thou son [H1121](#) of the perverse [H5753](#) rebellious [H4780](#) woman, do not I know [H3045](#) that thou hast chosen [H977](#) the son [H1121](#) of Jesse [H3448](#) to thine own confusion, [H1322](#) and unto the confusion [H1322](#) of thy mother's [H517](#) nakedness? [H6172](#)

1 Sam 20:31 (KJV) 31 FOR AS LONG AS [H3117](#) THE SON [H1121](#) OF JESSE [H3448](#) LIVETH [H2425](#) UPON THE GROUND, [H127](#) THOU SHALT NOT BE ESTABLISHED, [H3559](#) NOR THY KINGDOM. [H4438](#) WHEREFORE NOW SEND [H7971](#) AND FETCH [H3947](#) HIM UNTO ME, FOR HE SHALL SURELY DIE. [H1121](#) [H4194](#)

1 Sam 20:32 (KJV) 32 And Jonathan [H3083](#) answered [H6030](#) Saul [H7586](#) his father, [H1](#) and said [H559](#) unto him, WHEREFORE SHALL HE BE SLAIN? [H4191](#) WHAT HATH HE DONE? [H6213](#)

1 Sam 20:33 (KJV) 33 AND SAUL [H7586](#) CAST [H2904](#) A JAVELIN [H2595](#) AT HIM TO SMITE [H5221](#) HIM: WHEREBY JONATHAN [H3083](#) KNEW [H3045](#) THAT IT WAS DETERMINED [H3617](#) OF HIS FATHER [H1](#) TO SLAY [H4191](#) DAVID. [H1732](#)

1 Sam 20:34 (KJV) 34 So Jonathan [H3083](#) arose [H6965](#) from the table [H7979](#) in fierce [H2750](#) anger, [H639](#) and did eat [H398](#) no meat [H3899](#) the second [H8145](#) day [H3117](#) of the month: [H2320](#) for he was grieved [H6087](#) for David, [H1732](#) because his father [H1](#) had done him shame. [H3637](#)

DAVID'S DELIVERANCE FROM THE DEATH OF SAUL ON THE THIRD DAY AS A FIGURE OR TYPE OF THE RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD OF JESUS CHRIST.

1 Sam 20:35-42 (KJV) 35 And it came to pass in the morning, [H1242](#) that Jonathan [H3083](#) went out [H3318](#) into the field [H7704](#)

AT THE TIME APPOINTED [H4150](#) with David, [H1732](#) and a little [H6996](#) lad [H5288](#) with him.

1 Sam 20:36 (KJV) 36 And he said [H559](#) unto his lad, [H5288](#) Run, [H7323](#) find out [H4672](#) now the arrows [H2671](#) which I shoot. [H3384](#) And as the lad [H5288](#) ran, [H7323](#) he shot [H3384](#) an arrow [H2678](#) beyond [H5674](#) him.

1 Sam 20:37 (KJV) 37 And when the lad [H5288](#) was come [H935](#) to the place [H4725](#) of the arrow [H2678](#) which Jonathan [H3083](#) had shot, [H3384](#) Jonathan [H3083](#) cried [H7121](#) after [H310](#) the lad, [H5288](#) and said, [H559](#) **IS NOT THE ARROW** [H2678](#) **BEYOND** [H1973](#) **THEE?**

1 Sam 20:38 (KJV) 38 And Jonathan [H3083](#) cried [H7121](#) after [H310](#) the lad, [H5288](#) Make speed, [H4120](#) haste, [H2363](#) stay [H5975](#) not. And Jonathan's [H3083](#) lad [H5288](#) gathered up [H3950](#) the arrows, [H2671](#) [H2678](#) and came [H935](#) to his master. [H113](#)

1 Sam 20:39 (KJV) 39 But the lad [H5288](#) knew [H3045](#) not anything: [H3972](#) only Jonathan [H3083](#) and David [H1732](#) knew [H3045](#) the matter. [H1697](#)

1 Sam 20:40 (KJV) 40 And Jonathan [H3083](#) gave [H5414](#) his artillery [H3627](#) unto his lad, [H5288](#) and said [H559](#) unto him, Go, [H3212](#) carry [H935](#) them to the city. [H5892](#)

1 Sam 20:41 (KJV) 41 And as soon as the lad [H5288](#) was gone, [H935](#) David [H1732](#) arose [H6965](#) out of a place toward [H681](#) the south, [H5045](#) and fell [H5307](#) on his face [H639](#) to the ground, [H776](#) and bowed [H7812](#) himself three [H7969](#) times: [H6471](#) and they kissed [H5401](#) one [H376](#) another, [H7453](#) and wept [H1058](#) one [H376](#) with another, [H7453](#) until David [H1732](#) exceeded. [H1431](#)

1 Sam 20:42 (KJV) 42 And Jonathan [H3083](#) said [H559](#) to David, [H1732](#) Go [H3212](#) in peace, [H7965](#) forasmuch as we have sworn [H7650](#) both [H8147](#) of us in the name [H8034](#) of the LORD, [H3068](#) saying, [H559](#) The LORD [H3068](#) be between me and thee, and between my seed [H2233](#) and thy seed [H2233](#) for [H5704](#) ever. [H5769](#) And he arose [H6965](#) and departed: [H3212](#) and Jonathan [H3083](#) went [H935](#) into the city. [H5892](#)

❖ **THE SACRIFICE OF ESTHER GOING BEFORE THE KING KNOWING THAT SHOULD THE KING NOT ACCEPT HER BY EXTENSION OF THE SCEPTRE, WOULD RESULT IN CERTAIN DEATH WAS A FIGURE OF THE DEATH AND RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST ON [THE THIRD DAY](#).**

THE SACRIFICE OF ESTHER BY GOING BEFORE THE KING WITHOUT BEING CALLED ON BEHALF OF THE JEWS WAS A

FIGURE OF THE DEATH AND RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST.

WHEN THE KING EXTENDED HIS SCEPTRE ON **THE THIRD DAY** WAS THE **ONLY** TIME ESTHER WAS FREE FROM THE PENALTY OF DEATH WHICH WAS A TYPE OF RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD.

Esther 4:7-17 (KJV) 7 And Mordecai [H4782](#) told [H5046](#) him of all that had happened [H7136](#) unto him, and of the sum [H6575](#) of the money [H3701](#) that Haman [H2001](#) had promised [H559](#) to pay [H8254](#) to the king's [H4428](#) treasuries [H1595](#) for the Jews, [H3064](#) to destroy [H6](#) them.

Esther 4:8 (KJV) 8 Also he gave [H5414](#) him the copy [H6572](#) of the writing [H3791](#) of the decree [H1881](#) that was given [H5414](#) at Shushan [H7800](#) to destroy [H8045](#) them, to shew [H7200](#) it unto Esther, [H635](#) and to declare [H5046](#) it unto her, and to charge [H6680](#) her that she should go in [H935](#) unto the king, [H4428](#) to make supplication [H2603](#) unto him, and to make request [H1245](#) before [H6440](#) him for her people. [H5971](#)

Esther 4:9 (KJV) 9 And Hatach [H2047](#) came [H935](#) and told [H5046](#) Esther [H635](#) the words [H1697](#) of Mordecai. [H4782](#)

Esther 4:10 (KJV) 10 Again Esther [H635](#) spake [H559](#) unto Hatach, [H2047](#) and gave him commandment [H6680](#) unto Mordecai; [H4782](#)

Esther 4:11 (KJV) 11 All the king's [H4428](#) servants, [H5650](#) and the people [H5971](#) of the king's [H4428](#) provinces, [H4082](#) do know, [H3045](#) that whosoever, whether man [H376](#) or woman, [H802](#) shall come [H935](#) unto the king [H4428](#) into the inner [H6442](#) court, [H2691](#) who is not called, [H7121](#) there is one [H259](#) law [H1881](#) of his to put him to death, [H4191](#) except [H905](#) such to whom the king [H4428](#) shall hold out [H3447](#) the golden [H2091](#) sceptre, [H8275](#) that he may live: [H2421](#) but I have not been called [H7121](#) to come in [H935](#) unto the king [H4428](#) these thirty [H7970](#) days. [H311](#)

Esther 4:12 (KJV) 12 And they told [H5046](#) to Mordecai [H4782](#) Esther's [H635](#) words. [H1697](#)

Esther 4:13 (KJV) 13 Then Mordecai [H4782](#) commanded [H559](#) to answer [H7725](#) Esther, [H635](#) Think [H1819](#) not with thyself [H5315](#) that thou shalt escape [H4422](#) in the king's [H4428](#) house, [H1004](#) more than all the Jews. [H3064](#)

Esther 4:14 (KJV) 14 For if thou altogether [H2790](#) holdest thy peace [H2790](#) at this time, [H6256](#) then shall there enlargement [H7305](#)

and deliverance [H2020](#) arise [H5975](#) to the Jews [H3064](#) from another [H312](#) place; [H4725](#) but thou and thy father's [H1](#) house [H1004](#) shall be destroyed: [H6](#) and who knoweth [H3045](#) whether thou art come [H5060](#) to the kingdom [H4438](#) for such a time [H6256](#) as this?

Esther 4:15 (KJV) 15 Then Esther [H635](#) bade [H559](#) them return [H7725](#) Mordecai [H4782](#) this answer,

Esther 4:16 (KJV) 16 Go, [H3212](#) gather together [H3664](#) all the Jews [H3064](#) that are present [H4672](#) in Shushan, [H7800](#) and fast [H6684](#) ye for me, and neither eat [H398](#) nor drink [H8354](#) three [H7969](#) days, [H3117](#) night [H3915](#) or day: [H3117](#) I also and my maidens [H5291](#) will fast [H6684](#) likewise; and so [H3651](#) will I go [H935](#) in unto the king, [H4428](#) which is not according to the law: [H1881](#) and if I perish, [H6](#) I perish. [H6](#)

Esther 4:17 (KJV) 17 So Mordecai [H4782](#) went his way, [H5674](#) and did [H6213](#) according to all that Esther [H635](#) had commanded [H6680](#) him.

WHEN THE KING EXTENDED THE GOLDEN SCEPTRE IN HIS HAND ESTHER RECEIVED A FIGURE OR TYPE OF JESUS CHRIST RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD.

UNTIL THE KING EXTENDED THE GOLDEN SCEPTRE IN HIS HAND ESTHER WAS PHYSICALLY DEAD.

Esther 5:1-3 (KJV) 1 Now it came to pass on **THE THIRD** [H7992](#) **DAY,** [H3117](#) that Esther [H635](#) put on [H3847](#) her royal [H4438](#) apparel, and stood [H5975](#) in the inner [H6442](#) court [H2691](#) of the king's [H4428](#) house, [H1004](#) over against [H5227](#) the king's [H4428](#) house: [H1004](#) and the king [H4428](#) sat [H3427](#) upon his royal [H4438](#) throne [H3678](#) in the royal [H4438](#) house, [H1004](#) over against [H5227](#) the gate [H6607](#) of the house. [H1004](#)

Esther 5:2 (KJV) 2 **AND IT WAS SO, WHEN THE KING** [H4428](#) **SAW** [H7200](#) **ESTHER** [H635](#) **THE QUEEN** [H4436](#) **STANDING** [H5975](#) **IN THE COURT,** [H2691](#) **THAT SHE OBTAINED** [H5375](#) **FAVOUR** [H2580](#) **IN HIS SIGHT:** [H5869](#) **AND THE KING** [H4428](#) **HELD OUT** [H3447](#) **TO ESTHER** [H635](#) **THE GOLDEN** [H2091](#) **SCEPTRE** [H8275](#) **THAT WAS IN HIS HAND.** [H3027](#) **SO ESTHER** [H635](#) **DREW NEAR,** [H7126](#) **AND TOUCHED** [H5060](#) **THE TOP** [H7218](#) **OF THE SCEPTRE.** [H8275](#)

Esther 5:3 (KJV) 3 Then said [H559](#) the king [H4428](#) unto her, What wilt thou, queen [H4436](#) Esther? [H635](#) and what is thy request? [H1246](#) it shall be even given [H5414](#) thee to the half [H2677](#) of the kingdom. [H4438](#)

❖ THE SICKNESS AND DEATH PRONOUNCED BY THE LORD ON KING HEZEKIAH AND THE EXTENSION OF HIS LIFE FOR FIFTEEN (15) MORE YEARS WAS A FIGURE OF RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST ON **THE THIRD DAY.**

THE LORD GOD PRONOUNCED ON HEZEKIAH THAT HE WAS ABOUT TO DIE OF THE SICKNESS HE HAD.
HEZEKIAH RECEIVED A TYPE OF RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD FROM THE LORD ON **THE THIRD DAY.**

2 King 20:1-7 (KJV) 1 IN THOSE DAYS ^{H3117} WAS HEZEKIAH ^{H2396} SICK ^{H2470} UNTO DEATH. ^{H4191} And the prophet ^{H5030} Isaiah ^{H3470} the son ^{H1121} of Amoz ^{H531} came ^{H935} to him, and said ^{H559} unto him, **THUS SAITH** ^{H559} **THE LORD,** ^{H3068} **SET THINE HOUSE** ^{H1004} **IN ORDER;** ^{H6680} **FOR THOU SHALT DIE,** ^{H4191} **AND NOT LIVE.** ^{H2421}

2 King 20:2 (KJV) 2 Then he turned ^{H5437} his face ^{H6440} to the wall, ^{H7023} and prayed ^{H6419} unto the LORD, ^{H3068} saying, ^{H559}

2 King 20:3 (KJV) 3 I beseech ^{H577} thee, O LORD, ^{H3068} remember ^{H2142} now how I have walked ^{H1980} before ^{H6440} thee in truth ^{H571} and with a perfect ^{H8003} heart, ^{H3824} and have done ^{H6213} that which is good ^{H2896} in thy sight. ^{H5869} And Hezekiah ^{H2396} wept ^{H1058} ^{H1065} sore. ^{H1419}

2 King 20:4 (KJV) 4 And it came to pass, afore Isaiah ^{H3470} was gone out ^{H3318} into the middle ^{H8484} court, ^{H2691} ^{H5892} that the word ^{H1697} of the LORD ^{H3068} came to him, saying, ^{H559}

2 King 20:5 (KJV) 5 Turn again, ^{H7725} and tell ^{H559} Hezekiah ^{H2396} the captain ^{H5057} of my people, ^{H5971} Thus saith ^{H559} the LORD, ^{H3068} the God ^{H430} of David ^{H1732} thy father, ^{H1} I have heard ^{H8085} thy prayer, ^{H8605} I have seen ^{H7200} thy tears: ^{H1832} behold, I will heal ^{H7495} thee: **ON THE THIRD** ^{H7992} **DAY** ^{H3117} **THOU SHALT GO UP** ^{H5927} **UNTO THE HOUSE** ^{H1004} **OF THE LORD.** ^{H3068}

2 King 20:6 (KJV) 6 **AND I WILL ADD** ^{H3254} **UNTO THY DAYS** ^{H3117} **FIFTEEN** ^{H2568} ^{H6240} **YEARS;** ^{H8141} and I will deliver ^{H5337} thee and this city ^{H5892} out of the hand ^{H3709} of the king ^{H4428} of Assyria; ^{H804} and I will defend ^{H1598} this city ^{H5892} for mine own sake, and for my servant ^{H5650} David's ^{H1732} sake.

2 King 20:7 (KJV) 7 And Isaiah ^{H3470} said, ^{H559} Take ^{H3947} a lump ^{H1690} of figs. ^{H8384} And they took ^{H3947} and laid ^{H7760} it on the boil, ^{H7822} and he recovered. ^{H2421}

2 King 20:8 (KJV) 8 And Hezekiah [H2396](#) said [H559](#) unto Isaiah, [H3470](#) What shall be the sign [H226](#) that the LORD [H3068](#) will heal [H7495](#) me, **AND THAT I SHALL GO UP [H5927](#) INTO THE HOUSE [H1004](#) OF THE LORD [H3068](#) THE THIRD [H7992](#) DAY? [H3117](#)**

2 King 20:9 (KJV) 9 And Isaiah [H3470](#) said, [H559](#) This sign [H226](#) shalt thou have of the LORD, [H3068](#) that the LORD [H3068](#) will do [H6213](#) the thing [H1697](#) that he hath spoken: [H1696](#) shall the shadow [H6738](#) go forward [H1980](#) ten [H6235](#) degrees, [H4609](#) or go back [H7725](#) ten [H6235](#) degrees? [H4609](#)

2 King 20:10 (KJV) 10 And Hezekiah [H3169](#) answered, [H559](#) It is a light thing [H7043](#) for the shadow [H6738](#) to go down [H5186](#) ten [H6235](#) degrees: [H4609](#) nay, but let the shadow [H6738](#) return [H7725](#) backward [H322](#) ten [H6235](#) degrees. [H4609](#)

2 King 20:11 (KJV) 11 And Isaiah [H3470](#) the prophet [H5030](#) cried [H7121](#) unto the LORD: [H3068](#) and he brought [H7725](#) the shadow [H6738](#) ten [H6235](#) degrees [H4609](#) backward, [H322](#) by [H4609](#) which it had gone down [H3381](#) in the dial [H4609](#) of Ahaz. [H271](#)

OTHER RELATED SCRIPTURES

THE LORD GOD ADDED FIFTEEN (15) YEARS TO THE LIFE OF KING HEZEKIAH.

Isa 38:1-17 (KJV) 1 In those days [H3117](#) was Hezekiah [H2396](#) sick [H2470](#) unto death. [H4191](#) And Isaiah [H3470](#) the prophet [H5030](#) the son [H1121](#) of Amoz [H531](#) came [H935](#) unto him, and said [H559](#) unto him, Thus saith [H559](#) the LORD, [H3068](#) Set thine house [H1004](#) in order: [H6680](#) for thou shalt die, [H4191](#) and not live. [H2421](#)

Isa 38:2 (KJV) 2 Then Hezekiah [H2396](#) turned [H5437](#) his face [H6440](#) toward the wall, [H7023](#) and prayed [H6419](#) unto the LORD, [H3068](#)

Isa 38:3 (KJV) 3 And said, [H559](#) Remember [H2142](#) now, O LORD, [H3068](#) I beseech [H577](#) thee, how I have walked [H1980](#) before [H6440](#) thee in truth [H571](#) and with a perfect [H8003](#) heart, [H3820](#) and have done [H6213](#) that which is good [H2896](#) in thy sight. [H5869](#) And Hezekiah [H2396](#) wept [H1058](#) [H1065](#) sore. [H1419](#)

Isa 38:4 (KJV) 4 Then came the word [H1697](#) of the LORD [H3068](#) to Isaiah, [H3470](#) saying, [H559](#)

Isa 38:5 (KJV) 5 Go, [H1980](#) and say [H559](#) to Hezekiah, [H2396](#) Thus saith [H559](#) the LORD, [H3068](#) the God [H430](#) of David [H1732](#) thy father, **[H1](#) I HAVE HEARD [H8085](#) THY PRAYER, [H8605](#) I HAVE SEEN [H7200](#) THY**

TEARS: ^{H1832} **BEHOLD, I WILL ADD** ^{H3254} **UNTO THY DAYS** ^{H3117}
FIFTEEN ^{H2568 H6240} **YEARS.** ^{H8141}

Isa 38:6 (KJV) 6 And I will deliver ^{H5337} thee and this city ^{H5892} out of the hand ^{H3709} of the king ^{H4428} of Assyria: ^{H804} and I will defend ^{H1598} this city. ^{H5892}

Isa 38:7 (KJV) 7 And this shall be a sign ^{H226} unto thee from the LORD, ^{H3068} that the LORD ^{H3068} will do ^{H6213} this thing ^{H1697} that he hath spoken; ^{H1696}

Isa 38:8 (KJV) 8 Behold, I will bring again ^{H7725} the shadow ^{H6738} of the degrees, ^{H4609} which is gone down ^{H3381} in the sun ^{H8121} dial ^{H4609} of Ahaz, ^{H271} ten ^{H6235} degrees ^{H4609} backward. ^{H322} So the sun ^{H8121} returned ^{H7725} ten ^{H6235} degrees, ^{H4609} by which degrees ^{H4609} it was gone down. ^{H3381}

Isa 38:9 (KJV) 9 The writing ^{H4385} of Hezekiah ^{H2396} king ^{H4428} of Judah, ^{H3063} when he had been sick, ^{H2470} and was recovered ^{H2421} of his sickness: ^{H2483}

Isa 38:10 (KJV) 10 I said ^{H559} in the cutting off ^{H1824} of my days, ^{H3117} I shall go ^{H3212} to the gates ^{H8179} of the grave: ^{H7585} I am deprived ^{H6485} of the residue ^{H3499} of my years. ^{H8141}

Isa 38:11 (KJV) 11 said, ^{H559} I shall not see ^{H7200} the LORD, ^{H3050} even the LORD, ^{H3050} in the land ^{H776} of the living: ^{H2416} I shall behold ^{H5027} man ^{H120} no more with the inhabitants ^{H3427} of the world. ^{H2309}

Isa 38:12 (KJV) 12 Mine age ^{H1755} is departed, ^{H5265} and is removed ^{H1540} from me as a shepherd's ^{H7473} tent: ^{H168} I have cut off ^{H7088} like a weaver ^{H707} my life: ^{H2416} he will cut me off ^{H1214} with pining sickness: ^{H1803} from day ^{H3117} even to night ^{H3915} wilt thou make an end ^{H7999} of me.

Isa 38:13 (KJV) 13 I reckoned ^{H7737} till morning, ^{H1242} that, as a lion, ^{H738} so will he break ^{H7665} all my bones: ^{H6106} from day ^{H3117} even to night ^{H3915} wilt thou make an end ^{H7999} of me.

Isa 38:14 (KJV) 14 Like a crane ^{H5483} or a swallow, ^{H5693} so did I chatter: ^{H6850} I did mourn ^{H1897} as a dove: ^{H3123} mine eyes ^{H5869} fail ^{H1809} with looking upward: ^{H4791} O LORD, ^{H3068} I am oppressed; ^{H6234} undertake ^{H6148} for me.

Isa 38:15 (KJV) 15 What shall I say? ^{H1696} he hath both spoken ^{H559} unto me, and himself hath done ^{H6213} it: I shall go softly ^{H1718} all my years ^{H8141} in the bitterness ^{H4751} of my soul. ^{H5315}

Isa 38:16 (KJV) 16 O Lord, [H136](#) by these things men live, [H2421](#) and in all these things is the life [H2416](#) of my spirit: [H7307](#) **SO WILT THOU RECOVER** [H2492](#) ME, AND MAKE ME TO LIVE. [H2421](#)

Isa 38:17 (KJV) 17 Behold, for peace [H7965](#) I had great bitterness: [H4751](#) [H4843](#) but thou hast in love [H2836](#) to my soul [H5315](#) delivered it from the pit [H7845](#) of corruption: [H1097](#) for thou hast cast [H7993](#) all my sins [H2399](#) behind [H310](#) thy back. [H1460](#)

THE DEAD CANNOT PRAISE OR CELEBRATE GOD IN THE GRAVE AND HAVE NO CONSCIOUSNESS TO PRAISE GOD.

Isa 38:18-19 (KJV) 19 **FOR THE GRAVE** [H7585](#) **CANNOT PRAISE** [H3034](#) **THEE, DEATH** [H4194](#) **CANNOT CELEBRATE** [H1984](#) **THEE:** THEY THAT GO DOWN [H3381](#) INTO THE PIT [H953](#) CANNOT HOPE [H7663](#) FOR THY TRUTH. [H571](#)

Isa 38:19 (KJV) 19 **THE LIVING,** [H2416](#) **THE LIVING,** [H2416](#) **HE SHALL PRAISE** [H3034](#) **THEE, AS I DO THIS DAY:** [H3117](#) the father [H1](#) to the children [H1121](#) shall make known [H3045](#) thy truth. [H571](#)

❖ **DID THE ANGEL OF GOD REVEAL TO THE PROPHET DANIEL THAT THERE WILL BE A RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD?**

THE PROPHET DANIEL PROPHESED ABOUT THE COMING RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD IN JESUS CHRIST.

DANIEL HIMSELF WAS TO AWAIT THE RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD.

Dan 12:1-2 (KJV) 1 And at that time [H6256](#) shall Michael [H4317](#) stand up, [H5975](#) the great [H1419](#) prince [H8269](#) which standeth [H5975](#) for the children [H1121](#) of thy people: [H5971](#) and there shall be [H1961](#) a time [H6256](#) of trouble, [H6869](#) such as never was since there was a nation [H1471](#) even to that same time: [H6256](#) **AND AT THAT TIME** [H6256](#) **THY PEOPLE** [H5971](#) **SHALL BE DELIVERED,** [H4422](#) **EVERY ONE THAT SHALL BE FOUND** [H4672](#) **WRITTEN** [H3789](#) **IN THE BOOK.** [H5612](#)

Dan 12:2 (KJV) And many [H7227](#) of them **THAT SLEEP** [H3463](#) **IN THE DUST** [H6083](#) **OF THE EARTH** [H127](#) **SHALL AWAKE,** [H6974](#) **SOME TO EVERLASTING** [H5769](#) **LIFE,** [H2416](#) and **SOME TO SHAME** [H2781](#) **AND EVERLASTING** [H5769](#) **CONTEMPT.** [H1860](#)

Dan 12:13 (KJV) But go thou thy way ^{H3212} till the end ^{H7093} be:
FOR THOU SHALT REST, ^{H5117} **AND STAND** ^{H5975} **IN THY LOT** ^{H1486}
AT THE END ^{H7093} **OF THE DAYS.**

❖ **DID GOD THE WORD WHO BECAME JESUS CHRIST REVEAL
THAT NO MAN HAD ASCENDED INTO THE HEAVEN WHEN
HE CAME IN THE FLESH?**

WHEN GOD THE WORD WHO BECAME JESUS CHRIST CAME IN
THE FLESH, HE **DECLARED** THAT **NO MAN** HAD ASCENDED
INTO THE HEAVEN AT THE THRONE OF GOD THE FATHER.
THIS CONFIRMS THAT THOSE WHO ARE ALREADY DEAD AND,
IN THEIR GRAVES, ARE STILL AWAITING A RESURRECTION
FOR THE DEAD.

John 1:18 (KJV) **NO MAN** ^{G3762} **HATH SEEN** ^{G3708} **GOD** ^{G2316} **AT
ANY TIME;** ^{G4455} the only begotten ^{G3439} Son, ^{G5207} which ^{G3588}
is ^{G5607} in ^{G1519} the bosom ^{G2859} of the Father, ^{G3962} he ^{G1565} hath
declared ^{G1834} him.

John 3:13 (KJV) And ^{G2532} **NO MAN** ^{G3762} **HATH ASCENDED
UP** ^{G305} **TO** ^{G1519} **HEAVEN,** ^{G3772} but ^{G1508} he that came down ^{G2597}
from ^{G1537} heaven, ^{G3772} even the Son ^{G5207} of man ^{G444} which ^{G3588}
is ^{G5607} in ^{G1722} heaven. ^{G3772}

John 5:37 (KJV) And ^{G2532} the Father ^{G3962} himself, ^{G846} which hath
sent ^{G3992} me, ^{G3165} hath borne witness ^{G3140} of ^{G4012} me. ^{G1700} **YE
HAVE** ^{G191} **NEITHER** ^{G3777} **HEARD** ^{G191} **HIS** ^{G846} **VOICE** ^{G5456} **AT ANY
TIME,** ^{G4455} **NOR** ^{G3777} **SEEN** ^{G3708} **HIS** ^{G846} **SHAPE.** ^{G1491}

John 6:46 (KJV) **NOT** ^{G3756} **THAT** ^{G3754} **ANY MAN** ^{G5100} **HATH
SEEN** ^{G3708} **THE FATHER,** ^{G3962} save ^{G1508} he which ^{G3588}
is ^{G3844} ^{G5607} of God, ^{G2316} he ^{G3778} hath seen ^{G3708} the Father. ^{G3962}

THE APOSTLE PETER STATED THAT KING DAVID WAS STILL
AWAITING A RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD.

Acts 2:29-34 (KJV) 29 Men ^{G435} and brethren, ^{G80} let ^{G2036} me ^{G1832}
freely ^{G3326} ^{G3954} speak ^{G2036} unto ^{G4314} you ^{G5209} of ^{G4012} **THE
PATRIARCH** ^{G3966} **DAVID,** ^{G1138} **THAT** ^{G3754} **HE IS** ^{G5053} **BOTH** ^{G2532}

DEAD [G5053](#) AND [G2532](#) BURIED, [G2290](#) AND [G2532](#) HIS [G846](#)
SEPULCHRE [G3418](#) IS [G2076](#) WITH [G1722](#) US [G2254](#) UNTO [G891](#) THIS [G5026](#)
DAY. [G2250](#)

Acts 2:30 (KJV) 30 Therefore [G3767](#) being [G5225](#) a prophet, [G4396](#)
and [G2532](#) knowing [G1492](#) that [G3754](#) God [G2316](#) had sworn [G3660](#) with an
oath [G3727](#) to him, [G846](#) that of [G1537](#) the fruit [G2590](#) of his [G846](#)
loins, [G3751](#) according to [G2596](#) the flesh, [G4561](#) he would raise up [G450](#)
Christ [G5547](#) to sit [G2523](#) on [G1909](#) his [G846](#) throne; [G2362](#)

Acts 2:31 (KJV) 31 He seeing this before [G4275](#) spake [G2980](#) of [G4012](#)
the resurrection [G386](#) of Christ, [G5547](#) that [G3754](#) his [G846](#) soul [G5590](#)
was [G2641](#) not [G3756](#) left [G2641](#) in [G1519](#) hell, [G86](#) neither [G3761](#) his [G846](#)
flesh [G4561](#) did see [G1492](#) corruption. [G1312](#)

Acts 2:32 (KJV) 32 This [G5126](#) Jesus [G2424](#) hath [G450](#) God [G2316](#) raised
up, [G450](#) whereof [G3739](#) we [G2249](#) all [G3956](#) are [G2070](#) witnesses. [G314](#)

Acts 2:33 (KJV) 33 Therefore [G3767](#) being [G5312](#) by the right
hand [G1188](#) of God [G2316](#) exalted, [G5312](#) and [G5037](#) having received [G2983](#)
of [G3844](#) the Father [G3962](#) the promise [G1860](#) of the Holy [G40](#)
Ghost, [G4151](#) he hath shed forth [G1632](#) this, [G5124](#) which [G3739](#) ye [G5210](#)
now [G3568](#) see [G991](#) and [G2532](#) hear. [G191](#)

Acts 2:34 (KJV) 34 FOR [G1063](#) DAVID [G1138](#) IS NOT [G3756](#)
ASCENDED [G305](#) INTO [G1519](#) THE HEAVENS: [G3772](#) but [G1161](#) he
saith [G3004](#) himself, [G846](#) The LORD [G2962](#) said [G2036](#) unto my [G3450](#)
Lord, [G2962](#) Sit thou [G2521](#) on [G1537](#) my [G3450](#) right hand, [G1188](#)

❖ DID JESUS CHRIST TEACH THE DOCTRINE OF THE RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD?

WHEN JESUS CHRIST CAME IN THE FLESH, HE TAUGHT THE DOCTRINE OF THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD AND REVEALED THE TRUTH ABOUT THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD.

❖ MATTHEW'S ACCOUNT

Matt 22:23-31 (KV) 23 The same [G1722](#) [G1565](#) day [G2250](#) came [G4334](#) to
him [G846](#) the Sadducees, [G4523](#) which [G3588](#) say [G3004](#) that there
is [G1511](#) no [G3361](#) resurrection, [G386](#) and [G2532](#) asked [G1905](#) him, [G846](#)

Matt 22:24 (KV) 24 Saying, [G3004](#) Master, [G1320](#) Moses [G3475](#)
said, [G2036](#) If [G1437](#) a man [G5100](#) die, [G599](#) having [G2192](#) no [G3361](#)
children, [G5043](#) his [G846](#) brother [G80](#) shall marry [G1918](#) his [G846](#)

wife, [G1135](#) and [G2532](#) raise up [G450](#) seed [G4690](#) unto his [G846](#) brother. [G80](#)

Matt 22:25 (KV) 25 Now [G1161](#) there were [G2258](#) with [G3844](#) us [G2254](#) seven [G2033](#) brethren: [G80](#) and [G2532](#) the first, [G4413](#) when he had married a wife, [G1060](#) deceased, [G5053](#) and, [G2532](#) having [G2192](#) no [G3361](#) issue, [G4690](#) left [G863](#) his [G846](#) wife [G1135](#) unto his [G846](#) brother: [G80](#)

Matt 22:26 (KV) 26 Likewise [G3668](#) the second [G1208](#) also, [G2532](#) and [G2532](#) the third, [G5154](#) unto [G2193](#) the seventh. [G2033](#)

Matt 22:27 (KV) 27 And [G1161](#) last [G5305](#) of all [G3956](#) the woman [G1135](#) died [G599](#) also. [G2532](#)

Matt 22:28 (KV) 28 Therefore [G3767](#) in [G1722](#) the resurrection [G386](#) whose [G5101](#) wife [G1135](#) shall she be [G2071](#) of the seven? [G2033](#) for [G1063](#) they all [G3956](#) had [G2192](#) her. [G846](#)

Matt 22:29 (KV) 29 Jesus [G2424](#) answered [G611](#) and [G1161](#) said [G2036](#) unto them, [G846](#) YE DO ERR, [G4105](#) NOT [G3361](#) KNOWING [G1492](#) THE SCRIPTURES, [G1124](#) nor [G3366](#) the power [G1411](#) of God. [G2316](#)

Matt 22:30 (KV) 30 For [G1063](#) **IN [G1722](#) THE RESURRECTION [G386](#) THEY NEITHER [G3777](#) MARRY, [G1060](#) NOR [G3777](#) ARE GIVEN IN MARRIAGE, [G1547](#) BUT [G235](#) ARE [G1526](#) AS [G5613](#) THE ANGELS [G32](#) OF GOD [G2316](#) IN [G1722](#) HEAVEN. [G3772](#)**

Matt 22:31 (KV) 31 But [G1161](#) as touching [G4012](#) the resurrection [G386](#) of the dead, [G3498](#) have ye [G314](#) not [G3756](#) read [G314](#) that which [G3588](#) was spoken [G4483](#) unto you [G5213](#) by [G5259](#) God, [G2316](#) saying, [G3004](#)

Matt 22:32 (KV) 32 I [G1473](#) am [G1510](#) the God [G2316](#) of Abraham, [G11](#) and [G2532](#) the God [G2316](#) of Isaac, [G2464](#) and [G2532](#) the God [G2316](#) of Jacob? [G2384](#) God [G2316](#) is [G2076](#) not [G3756](#) the God [G2316](#) of the dead, [G3498](#) but [G235](#) of the living. [G2198](#)

❖ MARK'S ACCOUNT

Mar 12:18-23 (KJV) 18 Then [G2532](#) come [G2064](#) unto [G4314](#) him [G846](#) the Sadducees, [G4523](#) which [G3748](#) say [G3004](#) there is [G1511](#) no [G3361](#) resurrection; [G386](#) and [G2532](#) they asked [G1905](#) him, [G846](#) saying, [G3004](#)

Mar 12:19 (KJV) 19 Master, [G1320](#) Moses [G3475](#) wrote [G1125](#) unto us, [G2254](#) If [G3754](#) [G1437](#) a man's [G5100](#) brother [G80](#) die, [G599](#) and [G2532](#) leave [G2641](#) his wife [G1135](#) behind him, and [G2532](#) leave [G863](#) no [G3361](#) children, [G5043](#) that [G2443](#) his [G846](#) brother [G80](#) should take [G2983](#) his [G846](#) wife, [G1135](#) and [G2532](#) raise up [G1817](#) seed [G4690](#) unto his [G846](#) brother. [G80](#)

Mar 12:20 (KJV) 20 Now there were [G2258](#) seven [G2033](#) brethren: [G80](#) and [G2532](#) the first [G4413](#) took [G2983](#) a wife, [G1135](#) and [G2532](#) dying [G599](#) left [G863](#) no [G3756](#) seed. [G4690](#)

Mar 12:21 (KJV) 21 And [G2532](#) the second [G1208](#) took [G2983](#) her, [G846](#) and [G2532](#) died, [G599](#) [G2532](#) neither [G3761](#) left [G863](#) he [G846](#) any seed: [G4690](#) and [G2532](#) the third [G5154](#) likewise. [G5615](#)

Mar 12:22 (KJV) 22 And [G2532](#) the seven [G2033](#) had [G2983](#) her, [G846](#) and [G2532](#) left [G863](#) no [G3756](#) seed: [G4690](#) last [G2078](#) of all [G3956](#) the woman [G1135](#) died [G599](#) also. [G2532](#)

Mar 12:23 (KJV) 23 In [G1722](#) the resurrection [G386](#) therefore, [G3767](#) when [G3752](#) they shall rise, [G450](#) whose [G5101](#) wife [G1135](#) shall she be [G2071](#) of them? [G846](#) for [G1063](#) the seven [G2033](#) had [G2192](#) her [G846](#) to wife. [G1135](#)

Mar 12:24 (KJV) 24 And [G2532](#) Jesus [G2424](#) answering [G611](#) said [G2036](#) unto them, [G846](#) Do ye [G4105](#) not [G3756](#) therefore [G1223](#) [G5124](#) err, [G4105](#) because ye know [G1492](#) not [G3361](#) the scriptures, [G1124](#) neither [G3366](#) the power [G1411](#) of God? [G2316](#)

Mar 12:25 (KJV) 25 For [G1063](#) when [G3752](#) they shall rise [G450](#) from [G1537](#) the dead, [G3498](#) they neither [G3777](#) marry, [G1060](#) nor [G3777](#) are given in marriage; [G1061](#) but [G235](#) are [G1526](#) as [G5613](#) the angels [G32](#) which [G3588](#) are in [G1722](#) heaven. [G3772](#)

Mar 12:26 (KJV) 26 And [G1161](#) as touching [G4012](#) the dead, [G3498](#) that [G3754](#) they rise: [G1453](#) have ye [G314](#) not [G3756](#) read [G314](#) in [G1722](#) THE BOOK [G976](#) OF MOSES, [G3475](#) how [G5613](#) in [G1909](#) the bush [G942](#) God [G2316](#) spake [G2036](#) unto him, [G846](#) saying, [G3004](#) I [G1473](#) AM THE GOD [G2316](#) OF ABRAHAM, [G11](#) AND [G2532](#) THE GOD [G2316](#) OF ISAAC, [G2464](#) AND [G2532](#) THE GOD [G2316](#) OF JACOB? [G2384](#)

Mar 12:27 (KJV) 27 He is [G2076](#) not [G3756](#) the God [G2316](#) of the dead, [G3498](#) but [G235](#) the God [G2316](#) of the living: [G2198](#) YE [G5210](#) THEREFORE [G3767](#) DO [G4105](#) GREATLY [G4183](#) ERR. [G4105](#)

❖ LUKE'S ACCOUNT

Luke 14:14 (KJV) And [G2532](#) thou shalt be [G2071](#) blessed; [G3107](#) for [G3754](#) they cannot [G3756](#) [G2192](#) recompense [G467](#) thee: [G4671](#) for [G1063](#) thou [G4671](#) shalt be recompensed [G467](#) at [G1722](#) THE RESURRECTION [G386](#) OF THE JUST. [G1342](#)

Luke 20:27-38 (KJV) 27 THEN [G1161](#) CAME [G4334](#) TO HIM CERTAIN [G5100](#) OF THE SADDUCEES, [G4523](#) WHICH [G3588](#) DENY [G483](#)

THAT THERE IS [G1511](#) ANY [G3361](#) RESURRECTION; [G386](#) and they asked [G1905](#) him, [G846](#)

Luke 20:28 (KJV) 28 Saying, [G3004](#) Master, [G1320](#) Moses [G3475](#) wrote [G1125](#) unto us, [G2254](#) If [G1437](#) any man's [G5100](#) brother [G80](#) die, [G599](#) having [G2192](#) a wife, [G1135](#) and [G2532](#) he [G3778](#) die [G599](#) without children, [G815](#) that [G2443](#) his [G846](#) brother [G80](#) should take [G2983](#) his wife, [G1135](#) and [G2532](#) raise up [G1817](#) seed [G4690](#) unto his [G846](#) brother. [G80](#)

Luke 20:29 (KJV) 29 There were [G2258](#) therefore [G3767](#) seven [G2033](#) brethren: [G80](#) and [G2532](#) the first [G4413](#) took [G2983](#) a wife, [G1135](#) and died [G599](#) without children. [G815](#)

Luke 20:30 (KJV) 30 And [G2532](#) the second [G1208](#) took [G2983](#) her to wife, [G1135](#) and [G2532](#) he [G3778](#) died [G599](#) childless. [G815](#)

Luke 20:31 (KJV) 31 And [G2532](#) the third [G5154](#) took [G2983](#) her; [G846](#) and [G1161](#) in like manner [G5615](#) the seven [G2033](#) also: [G2532](#) and they left [G2641](#) no [G3756](#) children, [G5043](#) and [G2532](#) died. [G599](#)

Luke 20:32 (KJV) 32 [G1161](#) Last [G5305](#) of all [G3956](#) the woman [G1135](#) died [G599](#) also. [G2532](#)

Luke 20:33 (KJV) 33 Therefore [G3767](#) in [G1722](#) the resurrection [G386](#) whose [G5101](#) wife [G1135](#) of them [G846](#) is she? [G1096](#) for [G1063](#) seven [G2033](#) had [G2192](#) her [G846](#) to wife. [G1135](#)

Luke 20:34 (KJV) 34 And [G2532](#) Jesus [G2424](#) answering [G611](#) said [G2036](#) unto them, [G846](#) The children [G5207](#) of this [G5127](#) world [G165](#) marry, [G1060](#) and [G2532](#) are given in marriage: [G1548](#)

Luke 20:35 (KJV) 35 But [G1161](#) they which shall be accounted worthy [G2661](#) to obtain [G5177](#) that [G1565](#) world, [G165](#) and [G2532](#) the resurrection [G386](#) from [G1537](#) the dead, [G3498](#) neither [G3777](#) marry, [G1060](#) nor [G3777](#) are given in marriage: [G1548](#)

Luke 20:36 (KJV) 36 Neither [G3777](#) [G1063](#) can [G1410](#) they die [G599](#) any more: [G2089](#) for [G1063](#) they are [G1526](#) equal unto the angels; [G2465](#) and [G2532](#) are [G1526](#) the children [G5207](#) of God, [G2316](#) being [G5607](#) the children [G5207](#) of the resurrection. [G386](#)

Luke 20:37 (KJV) 37 Now [G1161](#) that [G3754](#) the dead [G3498](#) are raised, [G1453](#) even [G2532](#) Moses [G3475](#) shewed [G3377](#) at [G1909](#) the bush, [G942](#) when [G5613](#) he calleth [G3004](#) the Lord [G2962](#) the God [G2316](#) of Abraham, [G11](#) and [G2532](#) the God [G2316](#) of Isaac, [G2464](#) and [G2532](#) the God [G2316](#) of Jacob. [G2384](#)

Luke 20:38 (KJV) 38 For [G1161](#) he is [G2076](#) not [G3756](#) a God [G2316](#) of the dead, [G3498](#) but [G235](#) of the living: [G2198](#) for [G1063](#) all [G3956](#) live [G2198](#) unto him. [G846](#)

❖ JOHN'S ACCOUNT

THERE IS A RESURRECTION TO ETERNAL LIFE AND THERE IS A RESURRECTION TO ETERNAL DAMNATION.

John 5:28-29 (KJV) 28 Marvel [G2296](#) not [G3361](#) at this: [G5124](#) for [G3754](#) the hour [G5610](#) is coming, [G2064](#) in [G1722](#) the which [G3739](#) all [G3956](#) that are in [G1722](#) the graves [G3419](#) shall hear [G191](#) his [G846](#) voice, [G5456](#)
John 5:29 (KJV) 29 And [G2532](#) shall come forth; [G1607](#) they that have done [G4160](#) good, [G18](#) unto [G1519](#) **THE RESURRECTION** [G386](#) **OF LIFE**; [G2222](#) and [G1161](#) they that have done [G4238](#) evil, [G5337](#) **UNTO** [G1519](#) **THE RESURRECTION** [G386](#) **OF DAMNATION.** [G2920](#)

OTHER RELATED SCRIPTURE

Dan 12:1-2 (KJV) 1 And at that time [H6256](#) shall Michael [H4317](#) stand up, [H5975](#) the great [H1419](#) prince [H8269](#) which standeth [H5975](#) for the children [H1121](#) of thy people: [H5971](#) and there shall be [H1961](#) a time [H6256](#) of trouble, [H6869](#) such as never was since there was a nation [H1471](#) even to that same time: [H6256](#) **AND AT THAT TIME** [H6256](#) **THY PEOPLE** [H5971](#) **SHALL BE DELIVERED,** [H4422](#) **EVERY ONE** **THAT SHALL BE FOUND** [H4672](#) **WRITTEN** [H3789](#) **IN THE BOOK.** [H5612](#)
Dan 12:2 (KJV) 2 **AND MANY** [H7227](#) **OF THEM THAT SLEEP** [H3463](#) **IN THE DUST** [H6083](#) **OF THE EARTH** [H127](#) **SHALL AWAKE,** [H6974](#) **SOME** **TO EVERLASTING** [H5769](#) **LIFE,** [H2416](#) and **SOME** **TO SHAME** [H2781](#) **AND EVERLASTING** [H5769](#) **CONTEMPT.** [H1860](#)

John 6:39-40 (KJV) 39 And [G1161](#) this [G5124](#) is [G2076](#) the Father's [G3962](#) will [G2307](#) which [G3588](#) hath sent [G3992](#) me, [G3165](#) that [G2443](#) of all [G3956](#) which [G3739](#) he hath given [G1325](#) me [G3427](#) I should lose [G622](#) nothing, [G3361](#) [G1537](#) [G846](#) **BUT** [G235](#) **SHOULD RAISE** [G450](#) [G0](#) **IT** [G846](#) **UP AGAIN** [G450](#) **AT** [G1722](#) **THE LAST** [G2078](#) **DAY.** [G2250](#)

John 6:40 (KJV) 40 And [G1161](#) this [G5124](#) is [G2076](#) the will [G2307](#) of him that sent [G3992](#) me, [G3165](#) that [G2443](#) every one [G3956](#) which [G3588](#) seeth [G2334](#) the Son, [G5207](#) and [G2532](#) believeth [G4100](#) on [G1519](#) him, [G846](#) may have [G2192](#) everlasting [G166](#) life: [G2222](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **I** [G1473](#) **WILL** **RAISE** [G450](#) [G0](#) **HIM** [G846](#) **UP** [G450](#) **AT THE LAST** [G2078](#) **DAY.** [G2250](#)

John 6:44 (KJV) No man [G3762](#) can [G1410](#) come [G2064](#) to [G4314](#) me, [G3165](#) except [G3362](#) the Father [G3962](#) which [G3588](#) hath sent [G3992](#) me [G3165](#) draw [G1670](#) him: [G846](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **I** [G1473](#) **WILL RAISE** [G450](#) **G0** **HIM** [G846](#) **UP** [G450](#) **AT THE LAST** [G2078](#) **DAY.** [G2250](#)

John 6:54 (KJV) Whoso eateth [G5176](#) my [G3450](#) flesh, [G4561](#) and [G2532](#) drinketh [G4095](#) my [G3450](#) blood, [G129](#) hath [G2192](#) eternal [G166](#) life; [G2222](#) and [G2532](#) **I** [G1473](#) **WILL RAISE** [G450](#) **G0** **HIM** [G846](#) **UP** [G450](#) **AT THE LAST** [G2078](#) **DAY.** [G2250](#)

❖ **WHAT SIGN DID JESUS CHRIST DECLARE WOULD BE PROOF THAT HE IS THE TRUE MESSIAH FROM GOD?**

JESUS CHRIST PROPHESED THAT THE **ONLY SIGN** HE WILL GIVE AS THE PROOF THAT HE IS THE TRUE MESSIAH FROM GOD IS IN HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD AS THE SIGN OF THE PROPHET JONAH.

JESUS CHRIST STATED THAT HIS BODY WILL BE IN THE GRAVE THREE (3) DAYS AND THREE (3) NIGHTS AS THE PROPHET JONAH WAS IN THE BELLY OF THE WHALE.

JESUS CHRIST DECLARED THAT THE ONLY SIGN HE WOULD GIVE AS AN EVIL GENERATION AS PROOF THAT HE IS THE MESSIAH IS THAT HIS BODY WILL BE THREE (3) DAYS AND THREE (3) NIGHTS IN THE GRAVE IN FULFILMENT OF JONAH'S PROPHECY.

Jonah 1:17 (KJV) Now the LORD [H3068](#) had prepared [H4487](#) a great [H1419](#) fish [H1709](#) to swallow up [H1104](#) Jonah. [H3124](#) And Jonah [H3124](#) was in the belly [H4578](#) of the fish [H1709](#) **THREE** [H7969](#) **DAYS** [H3117](#) **AND THREE** [H7969](#) **NIGHTS.** [H3915](#)

OTHER SUPPORTING SCRIPTURES ON THE SIGN OF JONAH THE PROPHET **THREE (3) DAYS AND THREE (3) NIGHTS** IN THE BELLY OF THE WHALE:

❖ **MATTHEW'S ACCOUNT**

Matt 12:38-40 (KJV) 38 Then [G5119](#) certain [G5100](#) of the scribes [G1122](#) and [G2532](#) of the Pharisees [G5330](#) answered, [G611](#) saying, [G3004](#) Master, [G1320](#) we would [G2309](#) see [G1492](#) a sign [G4592](#) from [G575](#) thee. [G4675](#)

Matt 12:39 (KJV) 39 But [G1161](#) he answered [G611](#) and said [G2036](#) unto them, [G846](#) An evil [G4190](#) and [G2532](#) adulterous [G3428](#) generation [G1074](#) seeketh after [G1934](#) a sign; [G4592](#) and [G2532](#) there shall no [G3756](#) sign [G4592](#) be given [G1325](#) to it, [G846](#) but [G1508](#) the sign [G4592](#) of the prophet [G4396](#) Jonas: [G2495](#)

Matt 12:40 (KJV) 40 **FOR [G1063](#) AS [G5618](#) JONAS [G2495](#) WAS [G2258](#) THREE [G5140](#) DAYS [G2250](#) AND [G2532](#) THREE [G5140](#) NIGHTS [G3571](#) IN [G1722](#) the whale's [G2785](#) belly; [G2836](#) SO [G3779](#) SHALL THE SON [G5207](#) OF MAN [G444](#) BE [G2071](#) THREE [G5140](#) DAYS [G2250](#) AND [G2532](#) THREE [G5140](#) NIGHTS [G3571](#) IN [G1722](#) THE HEART [G2588](#) OF THE EARTH. [G1093](#)**

Matt 16:4 (KJV) A wicked [G4190](#) and [G2532](#) adulterous [G3428](#) generation [G1074](#) seeketh after [G1934](#) a sign; [G4592](#) and [G2532](#) there shall no [G3756](#) sign [G4592](#) be given [G1325](#) unto it, [G846](#) **BUT [G1508](#) THE SIGN [G4592](#) OF THE PROPHET [G4396](#) JONAS. [G2495](#)** And [G2532](#) he left [G2641](#) them, [G846](#) and departed. [G565](#)

❖ LUKE'S ACCOUNT

Luke 11:29-30 (KJV) 29 And [G1161](#) when the people [G3793](#) were gathered thick together, [G1865](#) he began [G756](#) to say, [G3004](#) **THIS [G3778](#) IS [G2076](#) AN EVIL [G4190](#) GENERATION: [G1074](#) THEY SEEK [G1934](#) A SIGN; [G4592](#) AND [G2532](#) THERE SHALL [G1325](#) NO [G3756](#) SIGN [G4592](#) BE GIVEN [G1325](#) IT, [G846](#) BUT [G1508](#) THE SIGN [G4592](#) OF JONAS [G2495](#) THE PROPHET. [G4396](#)**

Luke 11:29-30 (KJV) 30 For [G1063](#) as [G2531](#) Jonas [G2495](#) was [G1096](#) a sign [G4592](#) unto the Ninevites, [G3536](#) so [G3779](#) shall [G2071](#) also [G2532](#) the Son [G5207](#) of man [G444](#) be [G2071](#) to this [G5026](#) generation. [G1074](#)

❖ JOHN'S ACCOUNT

JESUS CHRIST BODY WAS THE TRUE TEMPLE OF GOD WHEN HE CAME IN THE FLESH, BECAUSE THE HOLY SPIRIT WAS DWELLING IN HIM.

John 2:18-22 (KJV) 18 Then [G3767](#) answered [G611](#) the Jews [G2453](#) and [G2532](#) said [G2036](#) unto him, [G846](#) WHAT [G5101](#) SIGN [G4592](#) SHEWEST THOU [G1166](#) UNTO US, [G2254](#) SEEING THAT [G3754](#) THOU DOEST [G4160](#) THESE THINGS? [G5023](#)

John 2:19 (KJV) 19 Jesus [G2424](#) answered [G611](#) and [G2532](#) said [G2036](#) unto them, [G846](#) DESTROY [G3089](#) THIS [G5126](#) TEMPLE, [G3485](#) AND [G2532](#) IN [G1722](#) THREE [G5140](#) DAYS [G2250](#) I WILL RAISE [G1453](#) IT [G846](#) UP. [G1453](#)

John 2:20 (KJV) 20 Then [G3767](#) said [G2036](#) the Jews, [G2453](#) Forty [G5062](#) and [G2532](#) six [G1803](#) years [G2094](#) was [G3618](#) this [G3778](#) temple [G3485](#) in building, [G3618](#) and [G2532](#) wilt [G1453](#) thou [G4771](#) rear [G1453](#) it [G846](#) up [G1453](#) in [G1722](#) three [G5140](#) days? [G2250](#)

John 2:21 (KJV) 21 But [G1161](#) he [G1565](#) spake [G3004](#) of [G4012](#) the temple [G3485](#) of his [G846](#) body. [G4983](#)

John 2:22 (KJV) 22 When [G3753](#) therefore [G3767](#) he was risen [G1453](#) from [G1537](#) the dead, [G3498](#) his [G846](#) disciples [G3101](#) remembered [G3415](#) that [G3754](#) he had said [G3004](#) this [G5124](#) unto them; [G846](#) and [G2532](#) they believed [G4100](#) the scripture, [G1124](#) and [G2532](#) the word [G3056](#) which [G3739](#) Jesus [G2424](#) had said. [G2036](#)

OTHER RELATED SCRIPTURES THAT OUR BODIES ARE THE TEMPLE OF THE LIVING GOD.

1 Cor 3:16-19 (KJV) 16 Know ye [G1492](#) not [G3756](#) that [G3754](#) ye are [G2075](#) THE TEMPLE [G3485](#) OF GOD, [G2316](#) and [G2532](#) that **THE SPIRIT [G4151](#) OF GOD [G2316](#) DWELLETH [G3611](#) IN [G1722](#) YOU?** [G5213](#)

1 Cor 3:17 (KJV) 17 If any man [G1536](#) defile [G5351](#) the temple [G3485](#) of God, [G2316](#) him [G5126](#) shall [G5351](#) God [G2316](#) destroy; [G5351](#) for [G1063](#) the temple [G3485](#) of God [G2316](#) is [G2076](#) holy, [G40](#) which [G3748](#) temple ye [G5210](#) are. [G2075](#)

1 Cor 6:19 (KJV) 19 What? [G2228](#) KNOW YE [G1492](#) NOT [G3756](#) THAT [G3754](#) YOUR [G5216](#) BODY [G4983](#) IS [G2076](#) THE TEMPLE [G3485](#) OF THE HOLY [G40](#) GHOST [G4151](#) WHICH IS IN [G1722](#) YOU, [G5213](#) which [G3739](#) ye have [G2192](#) of [G575](#) God, [G2316](#) and [G2532](#) ye are [G2075](#) not [G3756](#) your own? [G1438](#)

❖ DOES THE SCRIPTURES IN THE BIBLE DISAGREE AS TO THE TIMING OF THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST?

THE BIBLE HAS A NUMBER OF STATEMENTS ABOUT THE TIMING OF THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST FROM THE DEAD.

DO THESE STATEMENTS DISAGREE WITH EACH OTHER OR ARE THEY TO BE ADDED TO EACH OTHER TO OBTAIN THE CONCLUSION OF THE TIMING OF THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST?

DID JESUS CHRIST RESURRECTION OCCUR DURING THE THIRD DAY OR AFTER THE END OF THE THIRD DAY?

❖ AFTER THREE DAYS:

JESUS CHRIST PROPHESED THAT AFTER THREE DAYS HE WOULD RISE AGAIN.

THE NEXT DAY THAT FOLLOWED THE DAY OF PREPARATION OR THE DAYLIGHT PERIOD OF THE PASSOVER IS THE FIRST DAY OF UNLEAVENED BREAD.

▪ MATTHEW'S ACCOUNT

Matt 27:62-66 (KJV) 62 Now [G1161](#) THE NEXT DAY, [G1887](#) THAT [G3748](#) FOLLOWED [G2076](#) [G3326](#) THE DAY OF THE PREPARATION, [G3904](#) the chief priests [G749](#) and [G2532](#) Pharisees [G5330](#) came together [G4863](#) unto [G4314](#) Pilate, [G4091](#)

Matt 27:63 (KJV) 63 Saying, [G3004](#) Sir, [G2962](#) we remember [G3415](#) that [G3754](#) that [G1565](#) deceiver [G4108](#) said, [G2036](#) while he was yet [G2089](#) alive, [G2198](#) AFTER [G3326](#) THREE [G5140](#) DAYS [G2250](#) I WILL RISE AGAIN. [G1453](#)

Matt 27:64 (KJV) 64 Command [G2753](#) therefore [G3767](#) that the sepulchre [G5028](#) be made sure [G805](#) UNTIL [G2193](#) THE THIRD [G5154](#) DAY, [G2250](#) lest [G3379](#) his [G846](#) disciples [G3101](#) come [G2064](#) by night, [G3571](#) and steal [G2813](#) him [G846](#) away, [G2813](#) and [G2532](#) say [G2036](#) unto the people, [G2992](#) He is risen [G1453](#) from [G575](#) the dead: [G3498](#) so [G2532](#) the last [G2078](#) error [G4106](#) shall be [G2071](#) worse than [G5501](#) the first. [G4413](#)

Matt 27:65 (KJV) 65 [G1161](#) Pilate [G4091](#) said [G5346](#) unto them, [G846](#) Ye have [G2192](#) a watch: [G2892](#) go your way, [G5217](#) make it as sure [G805](#) as [G5613](#) ye can. [G1492](#)

Matt 27:66 (KJV) 66 So [G1161](#) they went, [G4198](#) and made [G805](#) the sepulchre [G5028](#) sure, [G805](#) sealing [G4972](#) the stone, [G3037](#) and setting [G3326](#) a watch. [G2892](#)

▪ MARK'S ACCOUNT

Mar 8:31 (KJV) And [G2532](#) he began [G756](#) to teach [G1321](#) them, [G846](#) that [G3754](#) the Son [G5207](#) of man [G444](#) must [G1163](#) suffer [G3958](#) many things, [G4183](#) and [G2532](#) be rejected [G593](#) of [G575](#) the elders, [G4245](#) and [G2532](#) of the chief priests, [G749](#) and [G2532](#) scribes, [G1122](#) and [G2532](#) be killed, [G615](#) and [G2532](#) **AFTER** [G3326](#) **THREE** [G5140](#) **DAYS** [G2250](#) **RISE AGAIN.** [G450](#)

❖ IN THREE DAYS

WHEN IS THE COMPLETION OF THREE DAYS?

A DAY IS FROM EVENING TO EVENING OR SUNSET TO SUNSET.

THE PHRASE IN THREE DAYS CANNOT MEAN BEFORE THE THIRD DAY IS ENDED; BUT JUST AFTER THE THIRD DAY HAS ENDED.

Matt 26:61 (KJV) And said, [G2036](#) This [G3778](#) fellow said, [G5346](#) I am able [G1410](#) to destroy [G2647](#) the temple [G3485](#) of God, [G2316](#) and [G2532](#) to build [G3618](#) it [G846](#) **IN** [G1223](#) **THREE** [G5140](#) **DAYS.** [G2250](#)

Matt 27:40 (KJV) And [G2532](#) saying, [G3004](#) **THOU THAT DESTROYEST** [G2647](#) **THE TEMPLE,** [G3485](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **BUILDEST** [G3618](#) **IT** **IN** [G1722](#) **THREE** [G5140](#) **DAYS,** [G2250](#) save [G4982](#) thyself. [G4572](#) If [G1487](#) thou be [G1488](#) the Son [G5207](#) of God, [G2316](#) come down [G2597](#) from [G575](#) the cross. [G4716](#)

Mar 14:58 (KJV) [G3754](#) We [G2249](#) heard [G191](#) him [G846](#) say, [G3004](#) [G3754](#) I [G1473](#) will destroy [G2647](#) this [G5126](#) temple [G3485](#) that is made with

hands, [G5499](#) and [G2532](#) **WITHIN** [G1223](#) **THREE** [G5140](#) **DAYS** [G2250](#) I will build [G3618](#) another [G243](#) made without hands. [G886](#)

Mar 15:29 (KJV) And [G2532](#) they that passed by [G3899](#) railed [G987](#) on him, [G846](#) wagging [G2795](#) their [G846](#) heads, [G2776](#) and [G2532](#) saying, [G3004](#) Ah, [G3758](#) thou that destroyest [G2647](#) the temple, [G3485](#) and [G2532](#) buildest [G3618](#) it **IN** [G1722](#) **THREE** [G5140](#) **DAYS**, [G2250](#)

John 2:19 (KJV) Jesus [G2424](#) answered [G611](#) and [G2532](#) said [G2036](#) unto them, [G846](#) Destroy [G3089](#) this [G5126](#) temple, [G3485](#) and [G2532](#) **IN** [G1722](#) **THREE** [G5140](#) **DAYS** [G2250](#) I will raise [G1453](#) it [G846](#) up. [G1453](#)

❖ THIRD DAY

THE THIRD DAY DOES NOT MEAN BEFORE THE THIRD DAY IS FINISHED; BUT JUST AFTER THE THIRD DAY IS FINISHED.
THE THIRD DAY IS ONLY COMPLETE AT THE START OF THE FOURTH DAY.

Matt 16:21 (KJV) From [G575](#) that time forth [G5119](#) began [G756](#) Jesus [G2424](#) to shew [G1166](#) unto his [G846](#) disciples, [G3101](#) how that [G3754](#) he [G846](#) must [G1163](#) go [G565](#) unto [G1519](#) Jerusalem, [G2414](#) and [G2532](#) suffer [G3958](#) many things [G4183](#) of [G575](#) the elders [G4245](#) and [G2532](#) chief priests [G749](#) and [G2532](#) scribes, [G1122](#) and [G2532](#) be killed, [G615](#) and [G2532](#) **BE RAISED AGAIN** [G1453](#) **THE THIRD** [G5154](#) **DAY.** [G2250](#)

Matt 17:23 (KJV) And [G2532](#) they shall kill [G615](#) him, [G846](#) and [G2532](#) **THE THIRD** [G5154](#) **DAY** [G2250](#) **HE SHALL BE RAISED AGAIN.** [G1453](#)
And [G2532](#) they were exceeding [G4970](#) sorry. [G3076](#)

Matt 26:19 (KJV) And [G2532](#) shall deliver [G3860](#) him [G846](#) to the Gentiles [G1484](#) to [G1519](#) mock, [G1702](#) and [G2532](#) to scourge, [G3146](#) and [G2532](#) to crucify [G4717](#) him: and [G2532](#) **THE THIRD** [G5154](#) **DAY** [G2250](#) **HE SHALL RISE AGAIN.** [G450](#)

Matt 27:64 (KJV) Command [G2753](#) therefore [G3767](#) that the sepulchre [G5028](#) be made sure [G805](#) until [G2193](#) **THE THIRD** [G5154](#) **DAY,** [G2250](#) lest [G3379](#) his [G846](#) disciples [G3101](#) come [G2064](#) by night, [G3571](#) and steal [G2813](#) him [G846](#) away, [G2813](#) and [G2532](#) say [G2036](#)

unto the people, [G2992](#) He is risen [G1453](#) from [G575](#) the dead: [G3498](#) so [G2532](#) the last [G2078](#) error [G4106](#) shall be [G2071](#) worse than [G5501](#) the first. [G4413](#)

Mar 9:31 (KJV) For [G1063](#) he taught [G1321](#) his [G846](#) disciples, [G3101](#) and [G2532](#) said [G3004](#) unto them, [G846](#) [G3754](#) The Son [G5207](#) of man [G444](#) is delivered [G3860](#) into [G1519](#) the hands [G5495](#) of men, [G444](#) and [G2532](#) they shall kill [G615](#) him; [G846](#) and [G2532](#) after that he is killed, [G615](#) **HE SHALL RISE** [G450](#) **THE THIRD** [G5154](#) **DAY.** [G2250](#)

Mar 10:34 (KJV) And [G2532](#) they shall mock [G1702](#) him, [G846](#) and [G2532](#) shall scourge [G3146](#) him, [G846](#) and [G2532](#) shall spit upon [G1716](#) him, [G846](#) and [G2532](#) shall kill [G615](#) him: [G846](#) and [G2532](#) **THE THIRD** [G5154](#) **DAY** [G2250](#) **HE SHALL RISE AGAIN.** [G450](#)

Luke 9:22 (KJV) Saying, [G2036](#) [G3754](#) The Son [G5207](#) of man [G444](#) must [G1163](#) suffer [G3958](#) many things, [G4183](#) and [G2532](#) be rejected [G593](#) of [G575](#) the elders [G4245](#) and [G2532](#) chief priests [G749](#) and [G2532](#) scribes, [G1122](#) and [G2532](#) be slain, [G615](#) and [G2532](#) **BE RAISED** [G1453](#) **THE THIRD** [G5154](#) **DAY.** [G2250](#)

Luke 13:32 (KJV) And [G2532](#) he said [G2036](#) unto them, [G846](#) Go ye, [G4198](#) and tell [G2036](#) that [G5026](#) fox, [G258](#) Behold, [G2400](#) I cast out [G1544](#) devils, [G1140](#) and [G2532](#) I do [G2005](#) cures [G2392](#) to day [G4594](#) and [G2532](#) tomorrow, [G839](#) and [G2532](#) **THE THIRD** [G5154](#) **DAY** I SHALL BE PERFECTED. [G5048](#)

Luke 18:33 (KJV) And [G2532](#) they shall scourge [G3146](#) him, and put [G615](#) him [G846](#) to death: [G615](#) and [G2532](#) **THE THIRD** [G5154](#) **DAY** [G2250](#) **HE SHALL RISE AGAIN.** [G450](#)

Luke 24:7 (KJV) Saying, [G3004](#) [G3754](#) The Son [G5207](#) of man [G444](#) must [G1163](#) be delivered [G3860](#) into [G1519](#) the hands [G5495](#) of sinful [G268](#) men, [G444](#) and [G2532](#) be crucified, [G4717](#) and [G2532](#) **THE THIRD** [G5154](#) **DAY** [G2250](#) **RISE AGAIN.** [G450](#)

Luke 24:21 (KJV) But [G1161](#) we [G2249](#) trusted [G1679](#) that [G3754](#) it had been [G2076](#) he [G846](#) which should [G3195](#) have redeemed [G3084](#) Israel: [G2474](#) and [G235](#) beside [G1065](#) [G4862](#) all [G3956](#) this, [G5125](#)

TODAY ^{G4594} IS ^{G71} **THE ^{G5026} THIRD ^{G5154} DAY ^{G2250} SINCE ^{G575} ^{G3739} THESE THINGS ^{G5023} WERE DONE. ^{G1096}**

Luke 24:46 (KJV) And ^{G2532} said ^{G2036} unto them, ^{G846} Thus ^{G3754} ^{G3779} it is written, ^{G1125} and ^{G2532} thus ^{G3779} it behoved ^{G1163} Christ ^{G5547} to suffer, ^{G3958} and ^{G2532} to rise ^{G450} from ^{G1537} the dead ^{G3498} **THE THIRD ^{G5154} DAY: ^{G2250}**

Acts 10:40 (KJV) Him ^{G5126} God ^{G2316} raised up ^{G1453} **THE ^{G5154} THIRD ^{G2250} DAY,** and ^{G2532} shewed ^{G1096} him ^{G846} openly; ^{G1717} ^{G1325}

1 Cor 15:4 (KJV) And ^{G2532} that ^{G3754} he was buried, ^{G2290} and ^{G2532} that ^{G3754} he rose again ^{G1453} **THE THIRD ^{G5154} DAY ^{G2250}** according ^{G2596} to the scriptures: ^{G1124}

❖ **WHICH RESURRECTION DID JESUS CHRIST PERFORM WHEN HE RESURRECTED LAZARUS FROM THE DEAD TO PHYSICAL LIFE?**

WHEN JESUS CHRIST RESURRECTED LAZARUS TO PHYSICAL LIFE; HE PERFORMED WHAT IS CALLED THE SECOND RESURRECTION IN REVELATION 20:11-13.

THIS IS THE RESURRECTION TO PHYSICAL LIFE OF THE REST OF THE DEAD WHO WAS NOT IN THE FIRST RESURRECTION AS STATED IN REVELATION 20:5.

WHILE IN THE FLESH JESUS CHRIST COULD HAVE ONLY PERFORMED A RESURRECTION TO PHYSICAL LIFE BECAUSE HE **HAD NOT YET INHERITED ETERNAL LIFE WITHIN HIMSELF.**

ONLY AFTER HE WAS RESURRECTED FROM THE DEAD AND BECAME THE FIRST TO BE RESURRECTED FROM THE DEAD; **HE WAS RETURN TO THE STATE OF AN ETERNAL SPIRIT BEING BY GOD THE FATHER TO HAVING ETERNAL LIFE IN HIMSELF JOHN 5:26** AND IS NOW ABLE TO RESURRECT US TO ETERNAL LIFE AT HIS SECOND COMING.

WHEN JESUS CHRIST RESURRECTED LAZARUS HE PURPOSELY WAITED **FOUR (4) DAYS** FOR HIS BODY TO SEE CURRUPTION AND STANK SO THAT THOSE JEWS WHO WERE

PRESENT WOULD BELIEVE THAT HE IS THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE.

❖ LAZARUS WAS RESSURECTED TO PHYSICAL LIFE; AFTER BEING DEAD FOR FOUR DAYS.

John 11:4-6 (KJV) 4 When [G1161](#) Jesus [G2424](#) heard [G191](#) that, he said, [G2036](#) This [G3778](#) sickness [G769](#) is [G2076](#) not [G3756](#) unto [G4314](#) death, [G2288](#) but [G235](#) for [G5228](#) the glory [G1391](#) of God, [G2316](#) that [G2443](#) the Son [G5207](#) of God [G2316](#) might be glorified [G1392](#) thereby. [G1223](#)

John 11:5 (KJV) 5 Now [G1161](#) Jesus [G2424](#) loved [G25](#) Martha, [G3136](#) and [G2532](#) her [G846](#) sister, [G79](#) and [G2532](#) Lazarus. [G2976](#)

John 11:6 (KJV) 6 When [G5613](#) he had heard [G191](#) therefore [G3767](#) that [G3754](#) he was sick, [G770](#) **HE ABODE [G3306](#) TWO [G1417](#) DAYS [G2250](#) STILL [G5119](#) [G3303](#) IN [G1722](#) THE SAME PLACE [G5117](#) WHERE [G3739](#) HE WAS. [G2258](#)**

JESUS CHRIST EXPLAINED THAT DEATH IS LIKE A SLEEP AND HE IS THE ONE WHO WILL CALL US OUT OF THIS STATE.

John 11:11-17 (KJV) 11 These things [G5023](#) said [G2036](#) he: [G846](#) and [G2532](#) after [G3326](#) that [G5124](#) he saith [G3004](#) unto them, [G846](#) **OUR [G2257](#) FRIEND [G5384](#) LAZARUS [G2976](#) SLEEPETH; [G2837](#) BUT [G235](#) I GO, [G4198](#) THAT [G2443](#) I MAY AWAKE [G1852](#) [G0](#) HIM [G846](#) OUT OF SLEEP. [G1852](#)**

John 11:12 (KJV) 12 Then [G3767](#) said [G2036](#) his [G846](#) disciples, [G3101](#) Lord, [G2962](#) if [G1487](#) he sleep, [G2837](#) he shall do well. [G4982](#)

John 11:13 (KJV) 13 Howbeit [G1161](#) Jesus [G2424](#) spake [G2046](#) of [G4012](#) his [G846](#) death: [G2288](#) but [G1161](#) they [G1565](#) thought [G1380](#) that [G3754](#) he had spoken [G3004](#) of [G4012](#) taking of rest [G2838](#) in sleep. [G5258](#)

John 11:14 (KJV) 14 Then [G5119](#) [G3767](#) said [G2036](#) **JESUS [G2424](#) UNTO THEM [G846](#) PLAINLY, [G3954](#) LAZARUS [G2976](#) IS DEAD. [G599](#)**

John 11:15 (KJV) 15 And [G2532](#) I am glad [G5463](#) for [G1223](#) your sakes [G5209](#) that [G3754](#) I was [G2252](#) [G2258](#) not [G3756](#) there, [G1563](#) to the intent [G2443](#) ye may believe; [G4100](#) nevertheless [G235](#) let us go [G71](#) unto [G4314](#) him. [G846](#)

John 11:16 (KJV) 16 Then [G3767](#) said [G2036](#) Thomas, [G2381](#) which [G3588](#) is called [G3004](#) Didymus, [G1324](#) unto his fellowdisciples, [G4827](#) Let us [G71](#) also [G2532](#) go, [G71](#) that [G2443](#) we [G2249](#) may die [G599](#) with [G3326](#) him. [G846](#)

JESUS DELIBERATELY WAITED AFTER FOUR (4) DAYS FOR LAZARUS BODY TO BE IN THE GRAVE SO THAT THE BODY WAS ALREADY DECAYING AND STINKETH.
THIS WAS FOR PHYSICAL EVIDENCE TO THOSE WITH HIM WHO WOULD NOT BELIEVE IN HIM THAT HE CAN RESURRECT THE DEAD.

John 11:17 (KJV) 17 Then [G3767](#) when Jesus [G2424](#) came, [G2064](#) **HE FOUND [G2147](#) THAT HE [G846](#) HAD [G2192](#) LAIN IN [G1722](#) THE GRAVE [G3419](#) FOUR [G5064](#) DAYS [G2250](#) ALREADY.** [G2235](#)

John 11:21-27 (KJV) 21 Then [G3767](#) said [G2036](#) Martha [G3136](#) unto [G4314](#) Jesus, [G2424](#) Lord, [G2962](#) if [G1487](#) thou hadst been [G2258](#) here, [G5602](#) my [G3450](#) brother [G80](#) [G302](#) had [G2348](#) not [G3756](#) died. [G2348](#)

John 11:22 (KJV) 22 But [G235](#) I know, [G1492](#) that even [G2532](#) now, [G3568](#) whatsoever [G3754](#) [G3745](#) [G302](#) thou wilt ask [G154](#) of God, [G2316](#) God [G2316](#) will give [G1325](#) it thee. [G4671](#)

John 11:23 (KJV) 23 Jesus [G2424](#) saith [G3004](#) unto her, [G846](#) Thy [G4675](#) brother [G80](#) shall rise again. [G450](#)

John 11:24 (KJV) 24 Martha [G3136](#) saith [G3004](#) unto him, [G846](#) I know [G1492](#) that [G3754](#) he shall rise again [G450](#) in [G1722](#) the resurrection [G386](#) at [G1722](#) the last [G2078](#) day. [G2250](#)

John 11:25 (KJV) 25 Jesus [G2424](#) said [G2036](#) unto her, [G846](#) **I [G1473](#) AM [G1510](#) THE RESURRECTION, [G386](#) AND [G2532](#) THE LIFE: [G2222](#)** he that believeth [G4100](#) in [G1519](#) me, [G1691](#) though [G2579](#) he were dead, [G599](#) yet shall he live: [G2198](#)

John 11:26 (KJV) 26 And [G2532](#) whosoever [G3956](#) liveth [G2198](#) and [G2532](#) believeth [G4100](#) in [G1519](#) me [G1691](#) shall [G599](#) never [G3364](#) [G1519](#) [G165](#) die. [G599](#) Believest thou [G4100](#) this? [G5124](#)

John 11:27 (KJV) 27 She saith [G3004](#) unto him, [G846](#) Yea, [G3483](#) Lord: [G2962](#) I [G1473](#) believe [G4100](#) that [G3754](#) thou [G4771](#) art [G1488](#) the Christ, [G5547](#) the Son [G5207](#) of God, [G2316](#) which [G3588](#) should come [G2064](#) into [G1519](#) the world. [G2889](#)

John 11:32-38 (KJV) 32 Then [G3767](#) when [G5613](#) Mary [G3137](#) was come [G2064](#) where [G3699](#) Jesus [G2424](#) was, [G2258](#) and saw [G1492](#) him, [G846](#) she fell down [G4098](#) at [G1519](#) his [G846](#) feet, [G4228](#) saying [G3004](#) unto

him, [G846](#) Lord, [G2962](#) if [G1487](#) thou hadst been [G2258](#) here, [G5602](#) my [G3450](#) brother [G80](#) had [G302](#) not [G3756](#) died. [G599](#)

John 11:33 (KJV) 33 When [G5613](#) Jesus [G2424](#) therefore [G3767](#) saw [G1492](#) her [G846](#) weeping, [G2799](#) and [G2532](#) the Jews [G2453](#) also weeping [G2799](#) which came [G4905](#) with her, [G846](#) he groaned [G1690](#) in the spirit, [G4151](#) and [G2532](#) was troubled, [G5015](#) [G1438](#)

John 11:34 (KJV) 34 And [G2532](#) said, [G2036](#) Where [G4226](#) have ye laid [G5087](#) him? [G846](#) They said [G3004](#) unto him, [G846](#) Lord, [G2962](#) come [G2064](#) and [G2532](#) see. [G1492](#)

John 11:35 (KJV) 35 Jesus [G2424](#) wept. [G1145](#)

John 11:36 (KJV) 36 Then [G3767](#) said [G3004](#) the Jews, [G2453](#) Behold [G2396](#) how [G4459](#) he loved [G5368](#) him! [G846](#)

John 11:37 (KJV) 37 And [G1161](#) some [G5100](#) of [G1537](#) them [G846](#) said, [G2036](#) Could [G1410](#) not [G3756](#) this man, [G3778](#) which [G3588](#) opened [G455](#) the eyes [G3788](#) of the blind, [G5185](#) have caused [G4160](#) that [G2443](#) even [G2532](#) this man [G3778](#) should [G599](#) not [G3361](#) have died? [G599](#)

John 11:38 (KJV) 38 Jesus [G2424](#) therefore [G3767](#) again [G3825](#) groaning [G1690](#) in [G1722](#) himself [G1438](#) cometh [G2064](#) to [G1519](#) the grave. [G3419](#) [G1161](#) It was [G2258](#) a cave, [G4693](#) and [G2532](#) a stone [G3037](#) lay [G1945](#) upon [G1909](#) it. [G846](#)

❖ JESUS WAITED FOUR (4) DAYS BEFORE HE RESURRECTED LAZARUS FROM THE TOMB.

JESUS DEMONSTRATED THAT HE IS THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE; BOTH TO PHYSICAL LIFE AND AFTER HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD HE CAN ALSO RESURRECT TO ETERNAL LIFE.

JESUS DELIBERATELY WAITED FOUR (4) DAYS TO RESURRECT LAZARUS PHYSICALLY FROM THE DEAD. THE BODY OF LAZARUS SAW CORRUPTION (DECAY) AND STINKETH AFTER FOUR (4) DAYS.

THIS WAS PHYSICAL EVIDENCE TO THOSE PRESENT THAT LAZARUS WAS DEAD AND NOT ASLEEP AND TO CONFIRM THAT JESUS WAS THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE. JESUS HAS THE AUTHORITY TO RESURRECT US TO BOTH PHYSICAL LIFE AND ETERNAL LIFE.

IT WAS A WELL-KNOWN FACT TO THE JEWS OF THE DAY THAT AFTER FOUR DAYS THE BODY OF THE DEAD IS IN DECAY AND STINKS.

JESUS PROVED BY THE RESURRECTION OF LAZARUS THAT HE IS THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE.

THE PHYSICAL EVIDENCE THAT LAZARUS WAS DEAD WAS THE DECAYING SCENT OF HIS BODY WHICH WOULD BE A WITNESS THAT JESUS IS THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE.

John 11:39-47 (KJV) 39 Jesus [G2424](#) said, [G3004](#) Take ye away [G142](#) the stone. [G3037](#) Martha, [G3136](#) the sister [G79](#) of him that was dead, [G2348](#) saith [G3004](#) unto him, [G846](#) Lord, [G2962](#) **BY THIS TIME** [G2235](#) **HE STINKETH:** [G3605](#) **FOR** [G1063](#) **HE HATH BEEN** [G2076](#) **DEAD FOUR** **DAYS.** [G5066](#)

JESUS DEMONSTRATED THAT HE IS THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE BY THE PHYSICAL RESURRECTION OF LAZARUS FROM THE DEAD.

John 11:40 (KJV) 40 Jesus [G2424](#) saith [G3004](#) unto her, [G846](#) Said I [G2036](#) not [G3756](#) unto thee, [G4671](#) that, [G3754](#) if [G1437](#) thou wouldest believe, [G4100](#) thou shouldest see [G3700](#) the glory [G1391](#) of God? [G2316](#)
John 11:41 (KJV) 41 Then [G3767](#) they took away [G142](#) the stone [G3037](#) from the place where [G3757](#) the dead [G2348](#) was [G2258](#) laid. [G2749](#)
And [G1161](#) Jesus [G2424](#) lifted [G142](#) up [G507](#) his eyes, [G3788](#) and [G2532](#) said, [G2036](#) Father, [G3962](#) I thank [G2168](#) thee [G4671](#) that [G3754](#) thou hast heard [G191](#) me. [G3450](#)

John 11:42 (KJV) 42 And [G1161](#) I [G1473](#) knew [G1492](#) that [G3754](#) thou hearest [G191](#) me [G3450](#) always: [G3842](#) but [G235](#) because [G1223](#) of the people [G3793](#) which [G3588](#) stand by [G4026](#) I said [G2036](#) it, that [G2443](#) they may believe [G4100](#) that [G3754](#) thou [G4771](#) hast sent [G649](#) me. [G3165](#)

John 11:43 (KJV) 43 And [G2532](#) when he thus [G5023](#) had spoken, [G2036](#) **HE CRIED** [G2905](#) **WITH A LOUD** [G3173](#) **VOICE,** [G5456](#) **LAZARUS,** [G2976](#) **COME** [G1204](#) **FORTH.** [G1854](#)

John 11:44 (KJV) 44 And [G2532](#) he that was dead [G2348](#) came forth, [G1831](#) bound [G1210](#) hand [G5495](#) and [G2532](#) foot [G4228](#) with graveclothes: [G2750](#) and [G2532](#) **HIS** [G846](#) **FACE** [G3799](#) **WAS BOUND** **ABOUT** [G4019](#) **WITH A NAPKIN.** [G4676](#) Jesus [G2424](#) saith [G3004](#) unto them, [G846](#) Loose [G3089](#) him, [G846](#) and [G2532](#) let him [G863](#) go. [G5217](#)

John 11:45 (KJV) 45 Then [G3767](#) many [G4183](#) of [G1537](#) the Jews [G2453](#) which [G3588](#) came [G2064](#) to [G4314](#) Mary, [G3137](#) and [G2532](#) had seen [G2300](#) the things which [G3739](#) Jesus [G2424](#) did, [G4160](#) **BELIEVED** [G4100](#) **ON** [G1519](#) **HIM.** [G846](#)

John 11:46 (KJV) 46 But [G1161](#) some [G5100](#) of [G1537](#) them [G846](#) went their ways [G565](#) to [G4314](#) the Pharisees, [G5330](#) and [G2532](#) told [G2036](#) them [G846](#) what things [G3739](#) Jesus [G2424](#) had done. [G4160](#)

John 11:47 (KJV) 47 Then [G3767](#) gathered [G4863](#) the chief priests [G749](#) and [G2532](#) the Pharisees [G5330](#) a council, [G4892](#) and [G2532](#) said, [G3004](#) What [G5101](#) do we? [G4160](#) for [G3754](#) this [G3778](#) man [G444](#) doeth [G4160](#) many [G4183](#) miracles. [G4592](#)

LAZARUS WAS THE PHYSICAL EVIDENCE OF JESUS CHRIST RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD.

John 12:1 (KJV) Then [G3767](#) Jesus [G2424](#) six [G1803](#) days [G2250](#) before [G4253](#) the passover [G3957](#) came [G2064](#) to [G1519](#) Bethany, [G963](#) where [G3699](#) Lazarus [G2976](#) was [G2258](#) **WHICH** [G3588](#) **HAD BEEN DEAD,** [G2348](#) **WHOM** [G3739](#) **HE RAISED** [G1453](#) **FROM** [G1537](#) **THE DEAD.** [G3498](#)

LAZARUS DID NOT PROCLAIM TO ANYONE WHEN HE CAME BACK AFTER HIS RESURRECTION THAT HE WENT TO HEAVEN WHEN HE WAS DEAD AS MANY FALSE MINISTERS TEACH TODAY.

John 12:9 (KJV) Much [G4183](#) people [G3793](#) of [G1537](#) the Jews [G2453](#) therefore [G3767](#) knew [G1097](#) that [G3754](#) he was [G2076](#) there: [G1563](#) and [G2532](#) they came [G2064](#) not [G3756](#) for [G1223](#) Jesus' [G2424](#) sake only, [G3440](#) but [G235](#) that [G2443](#) they might see [G1492](#) Lazarus [G2976](#) also, [G2532](#) **WHOM** [G3739](#) **HE HAD RAISED** [G1453](#) **FROM** [G1537](#) **THE DEAD.** [G3498](#)

❖ THE FIRST FOUR DAYS OF THE BODY AFTER DEATH
SCIENTIFIC SUPPORT ON DEATH AND DECAY OF THE
HUMAN BODY.

WHAT HAVE SCIENTIFIC STUDIES DISCOVERED ABOUT THE
DECOMPOSITION OF OUR BODIES AFTER THE FIRST FOUR
DAYS AND BEYOND?

Re: What happens to the human body after we die?

Date: **Mon Apr 25 11:11:24 2005**

Posted By: **Michael Weaver, Staff, Biology/Microbiology, Merck & Co., Inc.**

Area of science: **General Biology**

ID: **1114126694.Gb**

MESSAGE:

HELLO ROBERT. AS A MICROBIOLOGIST I FIND YOUR QUESTION FASCINATING, MAINLY BECAUSE MY FAVORITE LITTLE MICROBES PLAY A LARGE PART IN WHAT HAPPENS TO A HUMAN BODY AFTER DEATH. SOME PEOPLE MIGHT FIND IT DISGUSTING, BUT IF YOU LOOK AT IT FROM THE LEVEL OF THE MICROBES, INSECTS, AND OTHER ANIMALS INVOLVED IT IS JUST A NORMAL PART OF LIFE. BE PREPARED ANYWAY BECAUSE THIS ISN'T GOING TO BE PRETTY.

LET'S FIRST LOOK AT WHAT HAPPENS TO THE HUMAN BODY AT THE TIME OF DEATH AND SOON AFTER. AT THE VERY MOMENT OF DEATH, THE HEART STOPS BEATING AND THE LUNGS STOP BREATHING. THIS MEANS THAT THE CELLS IN THE BODY WILL NO LONGER RECEIVE BLOOD AND OXYGEN. SINCE THE BLOOD IS NO LONGER BEING PUMPED THROUGH THE BODY IT WILL DRAIN FROM THE BLOOD VESSELS AT THE TOP OF THE BODY AND COLLECT IN THE BLOOD VESSELS ON THE LOWER PART OF THE BODY. THE UPPER PART OF THE BODY WILL BECOME PALE AND THE LOWER PART OF THE BODY WILL BECOME DARK. IF THE PERSON IS LYING ON THEIR BACK, THE FRONT OF THEIR BODY AND FACE WILL BE VERY PALE OR EVEN GREY WHILE THEIR BACK WILL BE MUCH DARKER AND LOOK ALMOST LIKE IT IS BRUISED. THIS IS CALLED LIVIDITY OR LIVER MORTIS AND IS ONE OF THE FIRST THINGS THAT A SCIENTIST WILL LOOK AT TO TRY TO DETERMINE WHEN SOMEONE DIED AND IF THEY WERE MOVED AFTER DEATH.

AT THIS POINT MOST OF THE CELLS IN THE BODY ARE STILL NOT DEAD. WHILE THE BRAIN CELLS DIE IN THE FIRST FEW MINUTES AFTER THE HEART STOPS, MUSCLE CELLS CAN LIVE FOR SEVERAL HOURS AND SKIN AND BONE CELLS CAN STAY ALIVE FOR DAYS! HOW IS THIS POSSIBLE? WELL, THE CELLS USE A DIFFERENT TYPE OF RESPIRATION THAN WHEN THE HEART AND LUNGS WERE WORKING. WHILE THE PERSON WAS ALIVE THE CELLS USED AEROBIC RESPIRATION (WITH OXYGEN), BUT AFTER DEATH THE CELLS CONTINUE TO SURVIVE USING WHAT IS CALLED ANAEROBIC RESPIRATION (WITHOUT OXYGEN). HOWEVER, ONE OF THE BY-PRODUCTS OF ANAEROBIC RESPIRATION IS LACTIC ACID. LACTIC ACID EVENTUALLY BUILDS UP AND CAUSES THE MUSCLES TO STIFFEN. THIS IS THE SAME THING THAT HAPPENS TO A PERSON'S LEGS WHEN THEY RUN A LONG DISTANCE. THE HEART AND LUNGS CAN'T KEEP UP WITH THE DEMAND SO THE LEG MUSCLES START TO USE ANAEROBIC RESPIRATION. IN A LIVING PERSON THIS LACTIC ACID WILL EVENTUALLY BE CLEARED OUT BY THE CIRCULATORY SYSTEM, BUT IN A DEAD BODY THIS ISN'T POSSIBLE SO THE ENTIRE BODY STIFFENS. THIS IS CALLED RIGOR MORTIS. RIGOR MORTIS USUALLY STARTS ABOUT 3 HOURS AFTER DEATH AND LASTS 36 HOURS. EVENTUALLY ALL OF THE CELLS DIE AND THE BODY CAN NO LONGER FIGHT OFF BACTERIA. THE CELLS' OWN ENZYMES AND THE ENZYMES OF BACTERIA BEGIN TO CAUSE THE BODY TO DECOMPOSE AND THE MUSCLES LOSE THEIR STIFFNESS. LIKE LIVER MORTIS, RIGOR MORTIS IS ANOTHER TOOL THAT SCIENTISTS CAN USE TO DETERMINE THE TIME OF DEATH.

OK. NOW COMES THE ACTUAL PROCESS OF DECOMPOSITION, OR BREAKDOWN AND DECAY OF THE BODY. DECOMPOSITION CAN BE BROKEN DOWN INTO 5 STEPS:

1. INITIAL DECAY
2. PUTREFACTION
3. BLACK PUTREFACTION
4. BUTYRIC PUTREFACTION
5. DRY DECAY

LET'S LOOK AT EACH OF THESE STEPS IN MORE DETAIL.

STEP 1: INITIAL DECAY

INITIAL DECAY OCCURS FROM 0 TO 3 DAYS AFTER DEATH. ALTHOUGH THE BODY APPEARS FRESH FROM THE OUTSIDE, MANY THINGS ARE GOING ON INSIDE THE BODY TO CONTRIBUTE TO THE PROCESS OF DECOMPOSITION. THE BACTERIA THAT ARE NORMALLY INSIDE THE INTESTINES OF A LIVING PERSON BEGIN TO FEED ON THE CONTENTS OF THE INTESTINE AND THE INTESTINE ITSELF. EVENTUALLY THESE BACTERIA BREAK OUT INTO THE BODY CAVITY AND START TO DIGEST OTHER ORGANS. SINCE THE INTESTINE IS NO LONGER INTACT, THE BODY'S DIGESTIVE ENZYMES, WHICH WERE KEPT SAFELY INSIDE THE INTESTINE AND STOMACH, LEAK OUT AND SPREAD THROUGH THE BODY HELPING TO BREAK DOWN MORE ORGANS AND TISSUES. AT THE SAME TIME, ENZYMES INSIDE INDIVIDUAL CELLS LEAK OUT AND DIGEST THE CELL AND ITS CONNECTIONS WITH OTHER CELLS.

LET'S NOT FORGET ABOUT THE INSECTS! FROM THE MOMENT OF DEATH FLIES ARE ATTRACTED TO THE SMELL OF THE DECOMPOSING BODY. WITHOUT THE NORMAL DEFENSES OF A LIVING BODY, THESE FLIES ARE ABLE TO LAY THEIR EGGS AROUND WOUNDS AND OTHER BODY OPENINGS (MOUTH, NOSE, EYES, ETC.). WITHIN 24 HOURS MOST OF THESE EGGS HATCH AND THE LARVAE, OR MAGGOTS, MOVE INTO THE BODY TO FEED ON THE DEAD TISSUE.

STEP 2: PUTREFACTION

PUTREFACTION OCCURS FROM 4 TO 10 DAYS AFTER DEATH. AS THE BACTERIA ARE BREAKING DOWN THE TISSUES AND CELLS THEY ARE ALSO PRODUCING A LOT OF GAS. THESE GASES INCLUDE HYDROGEN SULFIDE, METHANE, CADAVERINE, AND PUTRESCINE. ALL OF THESE GASES REALLY STINK, BUT INSECTS LOVE THE SMELL. MORE AND MORE FLIES START TO SHOW UP ALONG WITH BEETLES AND MITES. THE GASES ALSO CAUSE THE BODY TO INFLATE FORCING MORE FLUIDS OUT OF THE CELLS AND BLOOD VESSELS AND INTO THE BODY CAVITY. THIS PROVIDES EVEN

MORE FOOD FOR THE BACTERIA AND A NICE WARM LIVING SPACE FOR THE MAGGOTS.

STEP 3: BLACK PUTREFACTION

THIS STAGE OCCURS FROM 10 TO 20 DAYS AFTER DEATH. THE BLOATED BODY EVENTUALLY COLLAPSES AND THE FLESH HAS GOTTEN CREAMY (LIKE COTTAGE CHEESE). THE EXPOSED PARTS OF THE BODY HAVE TURNED BLACK AND THE BODY REALLY BEGINS TO STINK. A LOT OF THE FLUIDS HAVE NOW LEAKED OUT OF THE BODY INTO THE SOIL ATTRACTING MORE INSECTS AND MITES. THESE INSECTS AND MITES WILL EVENTUALLY CONSUME MOST OF THE FLESH ON THE BODY. BACTERIA ARE STILL AT WORK ALSO, AND WILL CONSUME THE FLESH IF THERE ARE NO INSECTS AROUND. THE TEMPERATURE OF THE BODY ALSO INCREASES DUE TO ALL OF THE INSECT ACTIVITY.

STEP 4: BUTYRIC FERMENTATION

BUTYRIC FERMENTATION OCCURS FROM 20 TO 50 DAYS AFTER DEATH. ALL OF THE REMAINING FLESH ON THE BODY IS REMOVED DURING THIS TIME AND THE BODY STARTS TO DRY OUT. IT HAS A "CHEESY" SMELL CAUSED BY BUTYRIC ACID. THIS SMELL ATTRACTS A BUNCH OF NEW ORGANISMS TO THE BODY. MOLD STARTS TO GROW ON THE PART OF THE BODY THAT IS TOUCHING THE GROUND AND A LOT OF BEETLES SHOW UP. SINCE THE BODY IS BEGINNING TO DRY OUT MAGGOTS ARE NO LONGER ABLE TO EAT THE TOUGH FLESH. BEETLES, HOWEVER, ARE ABLE TO CHEW THROUGH THIS TOUGH MATERIAL SUCH AS SKIN AND LIGAMENTS.

STEP 5: DRY DECAY

THIS STAGE OCCURS FROM 50 TO 365 DAYS AFTER DEATH. THE BODY IS NOW DRY AND DECAYS VERY SLOWLY. TINEID MOTHS AND BACTERIA EVENTUALLY EAT THE PERSON'S HAIR, LEAVING NOTHING BUT BONES. AS LONG AS THERE ARE NO LARGE ANIMALS AROUND TO CARRY THEM AWAY, THE BONES CAN REMAIN ALMOST INDEFINITELY.

THAT BRINGS US TO THE END OF THE DECOMPOSITION PROCESS. MOST OF THESE STEPS DEPEND A LOT ON THE

CLIMATE. TEMPERATURE AND MOISTURE AND THE PRESENCE OF INSECTS WILL AFFECT HOW LONG THIS WHOLE PROCESS TAKES.

DECOMPOSITION WILL OCCUR MUCH FASTER IN THE SUMMER THAN IN THE WINTER AND ALSO WILL TAKE LONGER IN A BODY THAT IS BURIED THAN A BODY THAT IS LEFT EXPOSED ON THE GROUND.

REFERENCES:

- ANDERSON, G.S. 2000. MINIMUM AND MAXIMUM DEVELOPMENT RATES OF SOME FORENSICALLY IMPORTANT CALLIPHORIDAE (DIPTERA). JOURNAL OF FORENSIC SCIENCES. 45: 824-832.
- BORNEMISSZA, G.F. 1957. AN ANALYSIS OF ARTHROPOD SUCCESSION IN CARRION AND THE EFFECT OF ITS DECOMPOSITION ON THE SOIL FAUNA. AUSTRALIAN JOURNAL OF ZOOLOGY. 5: 1-12.
- FULLER, M.E. 1934. THE INSECT INHABITANTS OF CARRION: A STUDY IN ANIMAL ECOLOGY. COUNCIL FOR SCIENTIFIC AND INDUSTRIAL RESEARCH. BULLETIN NO. 82. 63 PP.
- KAMAL, A.S. 1958. COMPARATIVE STUDY OF THIRTEEN SPECIES OF SARCOSAPROPHAGOUS CALLIPHORIDAE AND SARCOPHAGIDAE (DIPTERA) I. BIONOMICS. ANNALS OF THE ENTOMOLOGICAL SOCIETY OF AMERICA. 51: 261-270.
- MOROVIC-BUDAK, A. 1965. EXPERIENCES IN THE PROCESS OF PUTREFACTION IN CORPSES BURIED IN EARTH. MEDICINE, SCIENCE AND THE LAW 5: 40-43.
- RODRIGUEZ, WC. AND BASS, WM. (1985). DECOMPOSITION OF BURIED BODIES AND METHODS THAT MAY AID IN THEIR LOCATION. JOURNAL OF FORENSIC SCIENCES 30: 836-852.
- SPENNEMANN, D.H.R AND FRANKE, B. 1995. DECOMPOSITION OF BURIED HUMAN BODIES AND ASSOCIATED DEATH SCENE MATERIALS ON CORAL ATOLLS IN THE TROPICAL PACIFIC. JOURNAL OF FORENSIC SCIENCE. 40: 356-367.

❖ **HOW DO WE PROVE WHICH DAY OF THE WEEK JESUS CHRIST WAS RESURRECTED FROM THE DEAD ACCORDING TO THE SCRIPTURES?**

THE APOSTLE PAUL STATED THAT JESUS CHRIST WAS RESURRECTED FROM THE DEAD ON THE THIRD DAY AFTER HIS BURIAL IN THE TOMB ACCORDING TO THE SCRIPTURES.

1 Cor 15:3-4 (KJV) 3 For [G1063](#) I delivered [G3860](#) unto you [G5213](#) first of all [G1722](#) [G4413](#) that which [G3739](#) I [G3880](#) also [G2532](#) received, [G3880](#) HOW [G3754](#) THAT CHRIST [G5547](#) DIED [G599](#) FOR [G5228](#) OUR [G2257](#) SINS [G266](#) ACCORDING [G2596](#) TO THE SCRIPTURES; [G1124](#)

1 Cor 15:4 (KJV) 4 And [G2532](#) that [G3754](#) he was buried, [G2290](#) and [G2532](#) THAT [G3754](#) HE ROSE AGAIN [G1453](#) THE THIRD [G5154](#) DAY [G2250](#) ACCORDING [G2596](#) TO THE SCRIPTURES: [G1124](#)

WE NEED TO PROVE FROM THE SCRIPTURES ALONE WHICH DAY OF THE WEEK JESUS CHRIST WAS RESURRECTED FROM THE DEAD AND FURTHER BY COUNTING THREE (3) DAYS AND THREE (3) NIGHTS BACKWARDS THE TIMING OF THE PASSOVER WHICH INCLUDES - THE NEW COVENANT PASSOVER INSTITUTION, THE CRUCIFIXION, THE DEATH AND THE BURIAL OF JESUS CHRIST.

❖ **MATTHEW'S ACCOUNT OF THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST**

THIS SABBATH HERE IS THE WEEKLY SEVENTH DAY SABBATH ACCORDING TO THE BIBILCAL CALENDAR WHICH IS FOLLOWED BY THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK WHICH IS SUNDAY ACCORDING TO THE ROMAN CALENDAR.

Matt 28:1-2 (KJV) 1 **IN THE END** [G1161](#) [G3796](#) **OF THE SABBATH,** [G4521](#) **AS IT BEGAN TO DAWN** [G2020](#) **TOWARD** [G1519](#) **THE FIRST** [G3391](#) **DAY OF THE WEEK,** [G4521](#) came [G2064](#) Mary [G3137](#) Magdalene [G3094](#) and [G2532](#) the other [G243](#) Mary [G3137](#) to see [G2334](#) the sepulchre. [G5028](#)

JESUS CHRIST DID NOT NEED THE STONE TO BE ROLLED AWAY FOR HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD.

THE TIMING OF THE STONE BEING ROLLED AWAY BY THE ANGEL WAS FOR THOSE OF HIS DISCIPLES WHO CAME TO THE TOMB AND SAW THAT HE WAS ALREADY RESURRECTED FROM THE DEAD.

Matt 28:2 (KJV) 2 And, [G2532](#) behold, [G2400](#) there was [G1096](#) a great [G3173](#) earthquake: [G4578](#) FOR [G1063](#) THE ANGEL [G32](#) OF THE LORD [G2962](#) DESCENDED [G2597](#) FROM [G1537](#) HEAVEN, [G3772](#) AND CAME [G4334](#) AND ROLLED BACK [G617](#) THE STONE [G3037](#) FROM [G575](#) THE DOOR, [G2374](#) AND [G2532](#) SAT [G2521](#) UPON [G1883](#) IT. [G846](#)

❖ MARK'S ACCOUNT OF THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST

THE TIMING OF THE DISCIPLES COMING TO THE TOMB WAS BEFORE SUNRISE OF THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK.
THIS CONFIRMED THAT JESUS CHRIST BODY WAS RESURRECTED WITHIN THE NIGHT PERIOD OF THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK WHICH **CANNOT BE COUNTED** IN THE TIMING OF THE THREE (3) DAYS AND THREE (3) NIGHTS OF THE PROPHECY IN MATTHEW 12:38-40.

Mar 16:2-4 (KJV) 2 And [G2532](#) VERY [G3029](#) EARLY IN THE MORNING [G4404](#) THE FIRST [G3391](#) DAY OF THE WEEK, [G4521](#) they came [G2064](#) unto [G1909](#) the sepulchre [G3419](#) **AT THE RISING [G393](#) OF THE SUN. [G2246](#)**

Mar 16:3 (KJV) 3 And [G2532](#) they said [G3004](#) among [G4314](#) themselves, [G1438](#) Who [G5101](#) shall roll [G617](#) us [G2254](#) away [G617](#) the stone [G3037](#) from [G1537](#) the door [G2374](#) of the sepulchre? [G3419](#)

Mar 16:4 (KJV) 4 And [G2532](#) when they looked, [G308](#) they saw [G2334](#) that [G3754](#) the stone [G3037](#) was rolled away: [G617](#) for [G1063](#) it was [G2258](#) very [G4970](#) great. [G3173](#)

OTHER RELATED SCRIPTURES ON VERY EARLY IN THE MORNING:

THE PHRASE EARLY IN THE MORNING COULD BE BEFORE DAYLIGHT.

1 Sam 29:10 (KJV) Wherefore now RISE UP EARLY ^{H7925} IN THE MORNING ^{H1242} with thy master's ^{H113} servants ^{H5650} that are come ^{H935} with thee: AND AS SOON AS YE BE UP EARLY ^{H7925} IN THE MORNING, ^{H1242} AND HAVE LIGHT, ^{H215} DEPART. ^{H3212}

2 Kings 3:22 (KJV) And they rose up EARLY ^{H7925} IN THE MORNING, ^{H1242} and THE SUN ^{H8121} SHONE ^{H2224} upon the water, ^{H4325} and the Moabites ^{H4124} saw ^{H7200} the water ^{H4325} on the other side ^{H5048} as red ^{H122} as blood: ^{H1818}

❖ LUKE'S ACCOUNT OF THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST

THE DISCIPLES CAME TO THE TOMB OF JESUS CHRIST VERY EARLY IN THE MORNING AND FOUND THE STONE OF THE TOMB ROLLED AWAY.

THIS MEANT THAT JESUS CHRIST BODY WAS RESURRECTED BEFORE SUNRISE OF THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK AND THAT THE NIGHT PERIOD OF THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK CANNOT BE COUNTED IN THE PROPHECY IN MATTHEW 12:38-40.

Luke 24:1-3 (KJV) 1 Now ^{G1161} upon THE FIRST ^{G3391} DAY OF THE WEEK, ^{G4521} VERY EARLY IN THE MORNING, ^{G3722} ^{G901} they came ^{G2064} unto ^{G1909} the sepulchre, ^{G3418} bringing ^{G5342} the spices ^{G759} which ^{G3739} they had prepared, ^{G2090} and ^{G2532} certain ^{G5100} others with ^{G4862} them. ^{G846}

Luke 24:2 (KJV) 2 And ^{G1161} they found ^{G2147} the stone ^{G3037} rolled away ^{G617} from ^{G575} the sepulchre. ^{G3419}

Luke 24:3 (KJV) 3 And ^{G2532} they entered in, ^{G1525} and found ^{G2147} not ^{G3756} the body ^{G4983} of the Lord ^{G2962} Jesus. ^{G2424}

❖ JOHN'S ACCOUNT OF THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST

MARY CAME TO THE TOMB OF JESUS CHRIST ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK WHILE IT WAS YET DARK – BEFORE SUNRISE.

THIS MEAN THAT JESUS CHRIST WAS RISEN WITHIN THE NIGHT PERIOD OF THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK JUST AFTER THE END OF THE WEEKLY SABBATH.

THIS MEANT THAT JESUS CHRIST BODY WAS RESURRECTED AFTER SUNSET INTO THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK AND THAT THE NIGHT PERIOD OF THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK **CANNOT BE COUNTED** IN THE PROPHECY IN MATTHEW 12:38-40.

John 20:1-2 (KJV) 1 [G1161](#) **THE FIRST** [G3391](#) **DAY OF THE WEEK** [G4521](#) **COMETH** [G2064](#) **MARY** [G3137](#) **MAGDALENE** [G3094](#) **EARLY,** [G4404](#) **WHEN IT WAS** [G5607](#) **YET** [G2089](#) **DARK,** [G4653](#) unto [G1519](#) the sepulchre, [G3419](#) and [G2532](#) seeth [G991](#) the stone [G3037](#) taken away [G142](#) from [G1537](#) the sepulchre. [G3419](#)

IN THE GOSPEL OF MARK CHAPTER 16:9, THE TIMING OF THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST WAS GIVEN WHICH CAN ONLY BE UNDERTOOD BY:

- **BELIEVING OF THE SCRIPTURES ALONE**
- **UNDERSTNDING OF THE BIBLICAL CALENDAR AS TO WHEN A DAY BEGINS AND ENDS**

JESUS CHRIST WAS RISEN EARLY THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK. THIS DOES NOT REFER TO EARLY IN THE MORNING; BUT EARLY IN THE 1ST DAY OF THE WEEK WHICH BEGINS JUST AFTER SUNSET AFTER THE WEEKLY SABBATH HAS ENDED.

THIS CONCLUDES THE FOLLOWING:

- I. **JESUS BODY WAS NOT IN THE TOMB AFTER SUNRISE ON THE 1ST DAY OF THE WEEK; SO, THIS DAY CANNOT BE COUNTED AS PART OF THE THREE (3) DAYS IN JONAH 1:17 OR MATTHEW 12:38-40**
- II. **JESUS BODY WAS NOT IN THE TOMB FOR THE WHOLE NIGHT PERIOD ON THE 1ST DAY OF THE WEEK; SO, THIS NIGHT CANNOT BE COUNTED AS PART OF THE THREE (3) DAYS IN JONAH 1:17 OR MATTHEW 12:38-40**

Mar 16:9 (KJV) Now [G1161](#) when **JESUS WAS RISEN** [G450](#) **EARLY** [G4404](#) **THE FIRST** [G4413](#) **DAY OF THE WEEK,** [G4521](#) he

appeared [G5316](#) first [G4412](#) to Mary [G3137](#) Magdalene, [G3094](#) out of [G575](#) whom [G3739](#) he had cast [G1544](#) seven [G2033](#) devils. [G1140](#)

IN SUMMARY:

JESUS CHRIST WAS RISEN EARLY ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK MARK 16:9 AND HIS BODY WAS NOT IN THE TOMB DURING THE NIGHT PERIOD AFTER THE START OF THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK AND BEFORE SUNRISE OF THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK WHEN MARY AND OTHERS CAME TO THE TOMB. THEREFORE, THE NIGHT AND THE DAY OF THE FIRST OF THE WEEK CANNOT BE COUNTED IN THE PROPHECY OF JONAH 1:17 OR MATTHEW 12:38-40.

THEREFORE, COUNTING BACKWARDS THREE FULL DAYS AND THREE FULL NIGHTS FROM THE DAYLIGHT OF THE WEEKLY SABBATH WILL HELP US DETERMINE THE DAY AND THE TIMING OF THE WEEK WHEN JESUS CHRIST:

- **KEPT HIS FINAL OLD COVENANT PASSOVER AND INSTITUTED THE NEW.**
- **WAS ARRESTED; TRIED; SUFFERED; WAS CRUCIFIED AND BURIED IN THE TOMB TO BECOME OUR PASSOVER LAMB OF GOD, BEFORE THE HIGH SABBATH OF THE FIRST DAY OF UNLEAVENED BREAD.**

THE TIMELINE OF THE WEEK OF THE PASSOVER AND RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST COUNTING BACKWARDS THREE FULL DAYS AND THREE FULL NIGHTS FROM THE WEEKLY SABBATH OR SATURDAY DAYLIGHT – WILL DETERMINE THE DAY AND THE TIMING OF THE WEEK WHEN JESUS KEPT THE PASSOVER; WAS ARRESTED; TRIED; SUFFERED; WAS CRUCIFIED AND BURIED IN THE TOMB BEFORE THE HIGH SABBATH OF THE FIRST DAY OF UNLEAVENED BREAD:

- I. **SUNDAY DAYLIGHT PERIOD SUNRISE TO SUNDAY SUNSET – THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK:**
 - **THE FOURTH DAY OF UNLEAVENED BREAD.**

- CHRIST WAS ALREADY RESURRECTED FROM THE TOMB JUST AFTER SUNSET OF THE WEEKLY SABBATH – SATURDAY – **AT THE TIMING OF THE CUTTING OF THE WAVE SHEAF OFFERING.**

THIS DAYLIGHT PERIOD AFTER SUNRISE OF THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK **CANNOT BE COUNTED** AS CHRIST BEING IN THE TOMB.

- CHRIST APPEARED TO MARY BUT COULD NOT BE TOUCHED UNTIL HE HAD ASCENDED TO GOD THE FATHER IN HEAVEN AS **THE WAVE SHEAF OFFERING** AFTER WHICH HE COULD BE HANDLED THE SAME EVENING BY HIS DISCIPLES; JOHN 20:17-19; LUKE 24:36-43.
- CHRIST ASCENDED TO GOD THE FATHER TO PRESENT HIMSELF AS OUR WAVE SHEAF OFFERING ABOUT THE THIRD HOUR (9:00AM) AND RETURNED TO HIS DISCIPLES LATER THAT EVENING. LUKE 24:36-43; JOHN 20:19-28.

II. SATURDAY NIGHT PERIOD AFTER SUNSET TO SUNRISE SUNDAY – THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK:

- THE FOURTH DAY OF UNLEAVENED BREAD.
- CHRIST **WAS RESURRECTED** FROM THE TOMB **JUST AFTER SUNSET OF THE WEEKLY SABBATH FOLLOWING THE FIRST DAY OF UNLEAVENED BREAD IN FULFILMENT** OF THE WAVE SHEAF OFFERING LEV 23:9-14; **MAR 16:9.**
- THE WAVE SHEAF OFFERING WAS CUT JUST AS THE SUN WENT DOWN AFTER THE WEEKLY SABBATH WHICH FOLLOWS THE FIRST DAY OF UNLEAVENED BREAD AND WAS KEPT OVERNIGHT TO BE WAVED BEFORE THE LORD AFTER SUNRISE ON **THE 1ST DAY OF THE WEEK OR SUNDAY AT ABOUT THE THIRD HOUR (9:00AM).**
- MARY CAME TO THE TOMB AND FOUND THE STONE ROLLED AWAY **EARLY** THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK; WHILE IT WAS **YET DARK** - MATT 28:1; MAR 16:1; JOHN 20:1. THIS MEANT THAT THE NIGHT AFTER THE WEEKLY

SABBATH HAD ENDED CANNOT BE COUNTED AS CHRIST IN THE TOMB.

- THE FULFILMENT OF JONAH PROPHECY OF CHRIST BODY **THREE DAYS AND THREE NIGHTS** IN THE TOMB ACCORDING TO THE PROPHECY OF JONAH 1:17. MATT 12:38-40; JOHN 2:18-22.
- FULFILMENT OF JESUS CHRIST PROPHECY THAT HE WOULD RAISE UP THE TEMPLE OF HIS BODY AFTER THREE (3) DAYS AND THREE (3) NIGHTS: JOHN 2:18-22.
- THE FULFILMENT OF THE PROPHECY IN THE PSALMS THAT CHRIST BODY WILL NOT SEE CORRUPTION: PSA 16:10; PSA 49:9; JONAH 2:6; ACTS 2:27-31; ACTS 13:34-37.
- THE FULFILMENT OF JESUS CHRIST AS THE WAVE SHEAF OFFERING LEV 23:9-14.
- THE START OF **THE COUNT** TOWARDS THE PROPHETIC FULFILMENT OF JOEL PROPHECY ON THE DAY OF PENTECOST – THE FIRST OUTPOURING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT; SEVEN SABBATH INCLUDING THE DAY AFTER THE SABBATH ENDING ON A SUNDAY FOR THE DAY OF PENTECOST: LEV 23:15-21.
- THE ESTABLISHMENT FOR THE FULFILMENT FOR THE PROPHECY OF **THE FIRST OUTPOURING** OF THE HOLY SPIRIT ON THE FIRSTFRUITS OF GOD IN THE BOOK JOEL ON THE DAY OF PENTECOST OR FEAST OF FIRSTFRUITS: JOEL 2:28-32; ACTS 2:16-21.
- THE ESTABLISHMENT OF THE FUTURE FULFILMENT FOR THE PROPHECY OF **THE SECOND OUTPOURING** OF THE HOLY SPIRIT ON THE FIRSTFRUITS OF GOD BEFORE THE RETURN OF JESUS CHRIST IN THE BOOK JOEL ON THE DAY OF PENTECOST OR FEAST OF FIRSTFRUITS: JOEL 2:28-32; MTT 24:29-31; ACTS 2:16-21; REV 6:12-17; REV 7:1-8.

III. **SATURDAY DAYLIGHT AFTER SUNRISE TO SUNSET SATURDAY – THE SEVENTH DAY OF THE WEEK – WEEKLY SABBATH:**

- CHRIST **THIRD DAY** IN THE TOMB – **DAY 3**
- THE THIRD DAY OF UNLEAVENED BREAD.

- IV. **FRIDAY NIGHT AFTER SUNSET TO SUNRISE SATURDAY
SUNRISE – THE SEVENTH DAY OF THE WEEK – WEEKLY
SABBATH:**
- CHRIST **THIRD NIGHT** IN THE TOMB – **NIGHT 3**
 - THE THIRD DAY OF UNLEAVENED BREAD.
- V. **FRIDAY DAYLIGHT AFTER SUNRISE TO FRIDAY SUNSET –
THE SIXTH DAY OF THE WEEK:**
- CHRIST **SECOND DAY** IN THE TOMB – **DAY 2**
 - THE SECOND DAY OF UNLEAVENED BREAD.
- VI. **THURSDAY NIGHT AFTER SUNSET TO SUNRISE FRIDAY –
THE SIXTH DAY OF THE WEEK:**
- CHRIST **SECOND NIGHT** IN THE TOMB – **NIGHT 2**
 - THE SECOND DAY OF UNLEAVENED BREAD.
- VII. **THURSDAY DAYLIGHT AFTER SUNRISE TO SUNSET
THURSDAY– THE FIFTH DAY OF THE WEEK:**
- CHRIST **FIRST DAY** IN THE TOMB – **DAY 1**
 - THE FIRST DAY OF UNLEAVENED BREAD.
- VIII. **WEDNESDAY NIGHT AFTER SUNSET TO SUNRISE
THURSDAY– THE FIFTH DAY OF THE WEEK:**
- CHRIST **FIRST NIGHT** IN THE TOMB – **NIGHT 1**
 - THE FIRST DAY OF UNLEAVENED BREAD.
- IX. **WEDNESDAY DAYLIGHT SUNRISE TO SUNSET – THE
FOURTH DAY OF THE WEEK – PASSEVER DAYLIGHT:**
- CALLED THE PREPARATION DAY BEFORE THE FIRST
DAY OF UNLEAVENED BREAD.
 - THE TRIAL AND SCOURGING OF JESUS CHRIST
 - CHRIST CRUCIFIED AT THE **THIRD HOUR (9:00 AM)**
 - DARKNESS OVER THE LAND FROM THE SIXTH HOUR TO
THE NINTH HOUR (**12:00 NOON TO 3:00PM**)
 - CHRIST GAVE UP HIS SPIRIT JUST AFTER THE **NINTH
HOUR (3:00PM)**
 - HIS BODY WAS PLACED IN THE TOMB JUST BEFORE
SUNSET; BEFORE THE BEGINNING OF THE FIRST DAY
OF UNLEAVENED BREAD.

WHEN WE WORK **BACKWARDS THE THREE DAYS AND THREE NIGHTS FROM THE TIMING OF HIS RESURRECTION**; WE CAN CONCLUDE THAT JESUS CHRIST DIED ON **THE PASSOVER DAYLIGHT** WHICH WAS **A WEDNESDAY**; JUST AFTER THE NINTH HOUR OF THE DAY WHICH IS JUST AFTER 3:00 PM – THE DAY WHICH IS ALSO CALLED **THE PREPARATION DAY** – AND **HIS BODY WAS PLACED IN THE TOMB JUST BEFORE SUNSET AT THE END OF THE PASSOVER** BEFORE THE START OF THE ANNUAL SABBATH CALLED THE FIRST DAY OF UNLEAVENED BREAD.

MATT 27:57-60; MAR 14:42-47; LUKE 23:50-56; JOHN 19:38-42

DANIEL'S PROPHECY FULFILLED – HIS DEATH WAS TO OCCUR ON THE FOURTH DAY OF THE WEEK OR THE WEDNESDAY WHICH IS THE MIDST OF THE WEEK . **DANIEL 9:27**

X. TUESDAY NIGHT AFTER SUNSET TO SUNRISE WEDNESDAY – THE FOURTH DAY OF THE WEEK:

1. TUESDAY NIGHT: **PASSOVER**: CHRIST KEPT THE OLD COVENANT PASSOVER TUESDAY NIGHT WITH HIS TWELVE (12) APOSTLES **ONLY** AND INSTITUTED THE NEW COVENANT WAY OF KEEPING THE PASSOVER 22:14-20:
2. **WINE**: CUP OF SUFFERING - LUKE 22:16-18
3. **BREAD**: BODY OF JESUS CHRIST - LUKE 22:19
4. **WINE**: BLOOD OF JESUS CHRIST - LUKE 22:20
5. **FOOTWASHING**: JOHN 13:1-17
6. **TEACHINGS AND PRAYER OF JESUS CHRIST DURING PASSOVER**: JOHN 13:31-38; JOHN CHAPTERS **14;15;16;17**;
7. **HYMN**: MATT 26:30; MARK 14:26
8. **JESUS JOURNEY TO THE PLACE OF MOUNT OF OLIVES**: FOR HIS ARREST. MATT 26:30; MARK 14:26; LUKE 22:39; JOHN 18:1

❖ **WHAT IS THE RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN THE TIMING OF THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST AND THE WAVE SHEAF OFFERING?**

THE WAVE SHEAF OFFERING WAS HARVESTED WHEN THE TIME FOR THE CUTTING THE SHEAF HAD ARRIVED DURING THE PASSOVER AND DAYS OF UNLEAVENED BREAD.

THE WAVE SHEAF **WAS CUT JUST AS THE SUN WENT DOWN AT THE END OF THE FIRST WEEKLY SABBATH (SATURDAY EVENING AFTER SUNSET)** INTO THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK (SATURDAY NIGHT) WHICH FOLLOWED THE PASSOVER AND THE FIRST DAY OF UNLEAVENED BREAD.

THE WAVE SHEAF WAS THEN KEPT OVERNIGHT AND THEN WAVED BY THE PRIEST BEFORE THE LORD GOD **TO BE ACCEPTED** ON THE MORNING OF THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK (SUNDAY MORNING AROUND THE THIRD HOUR OR 9:00AM).

JESUS CHRIST **FULFILLED** THE WAVE SHEAF OFFERING AFTER HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD AND **FIRST** ASCENSION TO GOD THE FATHER IN BOTH:

- I. THE TIMING OF HIS RESURRECTION WHICH WAS JUST AS THE SUN WENT DOWN ON THE FIRST WEEKLY SABBATH (SATURDAY EVENING JUST AFTER SUNSET) INTO THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK (SUNDAY) WHICH FOLLOWED THE PASSOVER AND THE FIRST DAY OF UNLEAVENED BREAD.
- II. THE TIMING OF HIS **FIRST ASCENSION** TO PRESENT HIMSELF BEFORE GOD THE FATHER **TO BE ACCEPTED** WHICH WAS ON THE MORNING OF THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK (SUNDAY MORNING AROUND THE THIRD HOUR OR 9:00AM).

Lev 23:9-14 (KJV) 9 And the LORD [H3068](#) spake [H1696](#) unto Moses, [H4872](#) saying, [H5](#)

Lev 23:10 (KJV) 10 Speak [H1696](#) unto the children [H1121](#) of Israel, [H3478](#) and say [H559](#) unto them, When ye become [H935](#) into the land [H776](#) which I give [H5414](#) unto you, and shall reap [H7114](#) the harvest [H7105](#) thereof, then ye shall bring [H935](#) a sheaf [H6016](#) of the firstfruits [H7225](#) of your harvest [H7105](#) unto the priest: [H3548](#)

Lev 23:11 (KJV) 11 And **HE SHALL WAVE** ^{H5130} **THE SHEAF** ^{H6016} **BEFORE** ^{H6440} **THE LORD,** ^{H3068} **TO BE ACCEPTED** ^{H7522} **FOR YOU:** **ON THE MORROW** ^{H4283} **AFTER THE SABBATH** ^{H7676} **THE PRIEST** ^{H3548} **SHALL WAVE** ^{H5130} **IT.**

THE LAMB REPRESENTED JESUS CHRIST AS THE LAMB OF GOD.

Lev 23:12 (KJV) 12 And **YE SHALL OFFER** ^{H6213} **THAT DAY** ^{H3117} **WHEN YE WAVE** ^{H5130} **THE SHEAF** ^{H6016} **AN HE LAMB** ^{H3532} **WITHOUT BLEMISH** ^{H8549} of the first ^{H1121} year ^{H8141} for a burnt offering ^{H5930} unto the LORD. ^{H3068}

Lev 23:13 (KJV) 13 And the meat offering ^{H4503} thereof shall be two ^{H8147} tenth deals ^{H6241} of fine flour ^{H5560} mingled ^{H1101} with oil, ^{H8081} an offering made by fire ^{H801} unto the LORD ^{H3068} for a sweet ^{H5207} savour: ^{H7381} and the drink offering ^{H5262} thereof shall be of wine, ^{H3196} the fourth ^{H7243} part of an hin. ^{H1969}

Lev 23:14 (KJV) 14 And ye shall eat ^{H398} neither bread, ^{H3899} nor parched corn, ^{H7039} nor green ears, ^{H3759} until the selfsame ^{H6106} ^{H2088} day ^{H3117} that ^{H5704} ye have brought ^{H935} an offering ^{H7133} unto your God: ^{H430} **IT SHALL BE A STATUTE** ^{H2708} **FOREVER** ^{H5769} throughout your generations ^{H1755} in all your dwellings. ^{H4186}

HEBREW-wave-nuwph-5130

- I. to move to and fro, wave, besprinkle
 - A. (Qal) to besprinkle, sprinkle
 - B. (Polel) to wave, brandish (in threat)
 - C. (Hiphil) to swing, wield, wave
 - i. to wield
 - ii. to wave or shake (the hand)
 - a. to wave (hand)
 - b. to shake or brandish against
 - c. to swing to and fro
 - iii. to wave (an offering), offer
 - iv. to shed abroad
 - D. (Hophal) to be waved

STRONG'S GREEK LEXICON

νν nuwph, noof; a primitive root; to quiver (i.e. vibrate up and down, or rock to and fro); used in a great variety of applications (including

sprinkling, beckoning, rubbing, bastinadoing, sawing, waving, etc.):—
lift up, move, offer, perfume, send, shake, sift, strike, wave.

GESENIUS' HEBREW-CHALDEE LEXICON

1. to wave up and down; to agitate
2. to sprinkle anything with anything (which is done by waving the hand)

❖ JESUS CHRIST FULFILLED THE WAVE SHEAF OFFERING BY THE TIMING OF HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD AND HIS FIRST ASCENSION TO BE WAVED OR PRESENTED BEFORE GOD THE FATHER IN HEAVEN.

JESUS CHRIST FULFILLED THE WAVE SHEAF OFFERING CEREMONY AND BECAME OUR WAVE SHEAF OFFERING.

JESUS WAS RESURRECTED FROM THE DEAD **JUST AFTER THE WEEKLY SABBATH HAD ENDED** WHICH FOLLOWED THE PASSOVER AND THE FIRST DAY OF UNLEAVENED BREAD ACCORDING TO THE TRADITIONAL GATHERING OF THE SHEAF.

JUST AS THE WAVE SHEAF WAS WAVED BEFORE THE LORD BY THE PRIEST ON THE MORNING OF THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK ABOUT **THE THIRD HOUR** (9:00AM) BEFORE THE REST OF THE HARVEST WAS CUT; SO JESUS CHRIST **NEEDED TO ASCEND** TO GOD THE FATHER TO BE ACCEPTED BY GOD THE FATHER AS **THE FIRSTFRUITS OF THOSE RISEN FROM THE DEAD** AND AS THE FIRSTFRUIT OF MANY BRETHREN BEFORE HE COULD BE HANDLED BY HIS DISCIPLES.

❖ JOHN'S ACCOUNT:

John 20:16-20 (KJV) 16 Jesus ^{G2424} saith ^{G3004} unto her, ^{G846} Mary. ^{G3137} She ^{G1565} turned ^{G4762} herself, and saith ^{G3004} unto him, ^{G846} Rabboni; ^{G4462} which ^{G3739} is to say, ^{G3004} Master. ^{G1320}
John 20:17 (KJV) 17 Jesus ^{G2424} saith ^{G3004} unto her, ^{G846} **TOUCH** ^{G680} **ME** ^{G3450} **NOT**; ^{G3361} **FOR** ^{G1063} **I AM** ^{G305} **GO** **NOT** ^{G3768} **YET** ^{G305} **ASCENDED** ^{G4314} **TO** ^{G3450} **MY** ^{G3962} **FATHER**; ^{G1161} but ^{G4198} go ^{G4314} to ^{G3450} my brethren, ^{G80} and ^{G2532} say ^{G2036} unto

them, ^{G846} **I ASCEND** ^{G305} unto ^{G4314} my ^{G3450} Father, ^{G3962} and ^{G2532} your ^{G5216} Father; ^{G3962} and ^{G2532} to my ^{G3450} God, ^{G2316} and ^{G2532} your ^{G5216} God. ^{G2316}

JESUS WAS HANDLED LATER ON THE SAME DAY OF THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK; AFTER HE ASCENDED TO GOD THE FATHER AS OUR WAVE SHEAF OFFERING

John 20:19 (KJV) 19 Then ^{G3767} **THE SAME** ^{G1565} **DAY** ^{G2250} **AT EVENING,** ^{G3798} being ^{G5607} **THE FIRST** ^{G3391} **DAY OF THE WEEK,** ^{G4521} when ^{G2532} the doors ^{G2374} were shut ^{G2808} where ^{G3699} the disciples ^{G3101} were ^{G2258} assembled ^{G4863} for ^{G1223} fear ^{G5401} of the Jews, ^{G2453} came ^{G2064} Jesus ^{G2424} and ^{G2532} stood ^{G2476} in ^{G1519} the midst, ^{G3319} and ^{G2532} saith ^{G3004} unto them, ^{G846} Peace ^{G1515} be unto you. ^{G5213}

John 20:20 (KJV) 20 And ^{G2532} when he had ^{G2036} so ^{G5124} said, ^{G2036} **HE SHEWED** ^{G1166} **UNTO THEM** ^{G846} **HIS HANDS** ^{G5495} **AND** ^{G2532} **HIS** ^{G846} **SIDE.** ^{G4125} Then ^{G3767} were ^{G5463} the disciples ^{G3101} glad, ^{G5463} when they saw ^{G1492} the Lord. ^{G2962}

JESUS CHRIST APPEARED TO HIS DISCIPLES EIGHT DAYS LATER.

John 20:26-27 (KJV) 26 And ^{G2532} after ^{G3326} eight ^{G3638} days ^{G2250} again ^{G3825} his ^{G846} disciples ^{G3101} were ^{G2258} within, ^{G2080} and ^{G2532} Thomas ^{G2381} with ^{G3326} them: ^{G846} then came ^{G2064} Jesus, ^{G2424} the doors ^{G2374} being shut, ^{G2808} and ^{G2532} stood ^{G2476} in ^{G1519} the midst, ^{G3319} and ^{G2532} said, ^{G2036} Peace ^{G1515} be unto you. ^{G5213}

John 20:27 (KJV) 27 Then ^{G1534} saith he ^{G3004} to Thomas, ^{G2381} **REACH** ^{G5342} **HITHER** ^{G5602} **THY** ^{G4675} **FINGER,** ^{G1147} **AND** ^{G2532} **BEHOLD** ^{G1492} **MY** ^{G3450} **HANDS;** ^{G5495} and ^{G2532} **REACH** ^{G5342} **HITHER** ^{G4675} **THY** ^{G4675} **HAND,** ^{G5495} **AND** ^{G2532} **THRUST** ^{G906} **IT** ^{G1519} **INTO** ^{G1519} **MY** ^{G3450} **SIDE:** ^{G4125} and ^{G2532} be ^{G1096} not ^{G3361} faithless, ^{G571} but ^{G235} believing. ^{G4103}

OTHER RELATED PARALLEL SCRIPTURES

❖ LUKE'S ACCOUNT:

Luke 24:36-45 (KJV) 36 And [G1161](#) as they [G846](#) thus [G5023](#) spake, [G2980](#) Jesus [G2424](#) himself [G846](#) stood [G2476](#) in [G1722](#) the midst [G3319](#) of them, [G846](#) and [G2532](#) saith [G3004](#) unto them, [G846](#) Peace [G1515](#) be unto you. [G5213](#)

Luke 24:37 (KJV) 37 But [G1161](#) they were terrified [G4422](#) and [G2532](#) affrighted, [G1719](#) [G1096](#) and supposed [G1380](#) that they had seen [G2334](#) a spirit. [G4151](#)

Luke 24:38 (KJV) 38 And [G2532](#) he said [G2036](#) unto them, [G846](#) Why [G5101](#) are ye [G2075](#) troubled? [G5015](#) and [G2532](#) why [G1302](#) do thoughts [G1261](#) arise [G305](#) in [G1722](#) your [G5216](#) hearts? [G2588](#)

Luke 24:39 (KJV) 39 Behold [G1492](#) my [G3450](#) hands [G5495](#) and [G2532](#) my [G3450](#) feet, [G4228](#) that [G3754](#) it is [G1510](#) I [G1473](#) myself: [G846](#)

HANDLE [G5584](#) ME, [G3165](#) AND [G2532](#) SEE; [G1492](#) FOR [G3754](#) A SPIRIT [G4151](#) HATH [G2192](#) NOT [G3756](#) FLESH [G4561](#) AND [G2532](#) BONES, [G3747](#) AS [G2531](#) YE SEE [G2334](#) ME [G1691](#) HAVE. [G2192](#)

Luke 24:40 (KJV) 40 And [G2532](#) when he had thus [G5124](#) spoken, [G2036](#) **HE SHEWED [G1925](#) THEM [G846](#) HIS HANDS [G5495](#) AND [G2532](#) HIS FEET. [G4228](#)**

Luke 24:41 (KJV) 41 And [G1161](#) while they [G846](#) yet [G2089](#) believed not [G569](#) for [G575](#) joy, [G5479](#) and [G2532](#) wondered, [G2296](#) he said [G2036](#) unto them, [G846](#) Have ye [G2192](#) here [G1759](#) any [G5100](#) meat? [G1034](#)

Luke 24:42 (KJV) 42 And [G1161](#) they gave [G1929](#) him [G846](#) a piece [G3313](#) of a broiled [G3702](#) fish, [G2486](#) and [G2532](#) of [G575](#) an honeycomb. [G3193](#) [G2781](#)

Luke 24:43 (KJV) 43 **AND [G2532](#) HE TOOK [G2983](#) IT, AND DID EAT [G5315](#) BEFORE [G1799](#) THEM. [G846](#)**

Luke 24:44 (KJV) 44 And [G1161](#) he said [G2036](#) unto them, [G846](#) These [G3778](#) are the words [G3056](#) which [G3739](#) I spake [G2980](#) unto [G4314](#) you, [G5209](#) while [G5607](#) I was yet [G2089](#) with [G4862](#) you, [G5213](#) that [G3754](#) all things [G3956](#) must [G1163](#) be fulfilled, [G4137](#) which [G3588](#) were written [G1125](#) in [G1722](#) the law [G3551](#) of Moses, [G3475](#) and [G2532](#) in the prophets, [G4396](#) and [G2532](#) in the psalms, [G5568](#) concerning [G4012](#) me. [G1700](#)

Luke 24:45 (KJV) 45 Then [G5119](#) opened he [G1272](#) their [G846](#) understanding, [G3563](#) that they might understand [G4920](#) the scriptures, [G1124](#)

❖ WHAT ARE THE PROPHETIC FULFILMENTS IN THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST?

THERE ARE MANY PROPHETIC FULFILMENTS THAT WAS PREDESTINED TO BE FULFILLED IN THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST:

- THE FULFILMENT OF JONAH'S PROPHECY OF **THREE DAYS AND THREE NIGHTS** IN THE EARTH.
- THE FULFILMENT OF THE PROPHECY THAT CHRIST BODY WILL NOT SEE CORRUPTION.
- THE FULFILMENT OF BEING THE WAVE SHEAF OFFERING.
- THE FULFILMENT OF THE PROPHESED OUTPOURING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT ON THE FIRSTFRUITS OF CHRIST IN THE BOOK OF JOEL ON THE DAY OF PENTECOST OR FEAST OF FIRSTFRUITS.
- THE FULFILMENT OF CHRIST BECOMING OUR ETERNAL HIGH PRIEST AFTER THE ORDER OF MELCHESIDEC.
- THE FULFILMENT OF CHRIST BECOMING OUR ETERNAL LIVING BREAD OF LIFE.

I. THE FULFILMENT OF JONAH PROPHECY: JESUS CHRIST PROPHESED THAT HIS BODY WILL SPEND THREE DAYS AND THREE NIGHTS IN THE GRAVE.

Matt 12:38-40 (KJV) 38 Then [G5119](#) certain [G5100](#) of the scribes [G1122](#) and [G2532](#) of the Pharisees [G5330](#) answered, [G611](#) saying, [G3004](#) Master, [G1320](#) we would [G2309](#) see [G1492](#) a sign [G4592](#) from [G575](#) thee. [G4675](#)

Matt 12:39 (KJV) 39 But [G1161](#) he answered [G611](#) and said [G2036](#) unto them, [G846](#) An evil [G4190](#) and [G2532](#) adulterous [G3428](#) generation [G1074](#) seeketh after [G1934](#) a sign; [G4592](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **THERE SHALL NO** [G3756](#) **SIGN** [G4592](#) **BE GIVEN** [G1325](#) **TO IT,** [G846](#) **BUT** [G1508](#) **THE SIGN** [G4592](#) **OF** **THE PROPHET** [G4396](#) **JONAS:** [G2495](#)

Matt 12:40 (KJV) 40 For [G1063](#) as [G5618](#) Jonas [G2495](#) was [G2258](#) three [G5140](#) days [G2250](#) and [G2532](#) three [G5140](#) nights [G3571](#) in [G1722](#) the whale's [G2785](#) belly; [G2836](#) **SO** [G3779](#) **SHALL THE SON** [G5207](#) **OF** **MAN** [G444](#) **BE** [G2071](#) **THREE** [G5140](#) **DAYS** [G2250](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **THREE** [G5140](#) **NIGHTS** [G3571](#) **IN** [G1722](#) **THE HEART** [G2588](#) **OF THE EARTH.** [G1093](#)

OTHER RELATED SCRIPTURE:

Jonah 1:17 (KJV) Now the LORD [H3068](#) had prepared [H4487](#) a great [H1419](#) fish [H1709](#) to swallow up [H1104](#) Jonah. [H3124](#) **AND**

JONAH ^{H3124} WAS IN THE BELLY ^{H4578} OF THE FISH ^{H1709}
THREE ^{H7969} DAYS ^{H3117} AND THREE ^{H7969} NIGHTS. ^{H3915}

JESUS CHRIST PROPHECY THAT HIS BODY WAS THE TEMPLE
OF GOD AND HE WOULD BE RAISED AFTER THREE DAYS.

John 2:18-22 (KJV) 18 Then ^{G3767} answered ^{G611} the Jews ^{G2453} and ^{G2532} said ^{G2036} unto him, ^{G846} What ^{G5101} sign ^{G4592} shewest thou ^{G1166} unto us, ^{G2254} seeing that ^{G3754} thou doest ^{G4160} these things? ^{G5023}

John 2:19 (KJV) 19 Jesus ^{G2424} answered ^{G611} and ^{G2532} said ^{G2036} unto them, ^{G846} **DESTROY ^{G3089} THIS ^{G5126} TEMPLE, ^{G3485} AND ^{G2532} IN ^{G1722} THREE ^{G5140} DAYS ^{G2250} I WILL RAISE ^{G1453} IT ^{G846} UP. ^{G1453}**

John 2:20 (KJV) 20 Then ^{G3767} said ^{G2036} the Jews, ^{G2453} Forty ^{G5062} and ^{G2532} six ^{G1803} years ^{G2094} was ^{G3618} ^{G0} this ^{G3778} temple ^{G3485} in building, ^{G3618} and ^{G2532} wilt ^{G1453} ^{G0} thou ^{G4771} rear ^{G1453} ^{G0} it ^{G846} up ^{G1453} in ^{G1722} three ^{G5140} days? ^{G2250}

John 2:21 (KJV) 21 **BUT ^{G1161} HE ^{G1565} SPAKE ^{G3004} OF ^{G4012} THE TEMPLE ^{G3485} OF HIS ^{G846} BODY. ^{G4983}**

John 2:22 (KJV) 22 WHEN ^{G3753} THEREFORE ^{G3767} HE WAS RISEN ^{G1453} FROM ^{G1537} THE DEAD, ^{G3498} HIS ^{G846} DISCIPLES ^{G3101} REMEMBERED ^{G3415} THAT ^{G3754} HE HAD SAID ^{G3004} THIS ^{G5124} UNTO THEM; ^{G846} AND ^{G2532} THEY BELIEVED ^{G4100} THE SCRIPTURE, ^{G1124} and ^{G2532} the word ^{G3056} which ^{G3739} Jesus ^{G2424} had said. ^{G2036}

II. THE FULFILMENT OF THE PROPHECY THAT CHRIST BODY WILL NOT SEE CORRUPTION.

THE BODY OF JESUS CHRIST WAS PROPHESED NOT TO REMAIN LONGER THAN THREE DAYS AND THREE NIGHTS IN THE EARTH TO AVOID SEEING CORRUPTION OR DECAY.

AFTER THREE (3) DAYS THE BODY WILL SEE CORRUPTION AS WAS EVIDENT IN THE BODY OF LAZARUS; WHICH BY THE FOURTH DAY WAS IN DECAY.

Psa 16:10 (KJV) For thou wilt not leave [H5800](#) my soul [H5315](#) in hell; [H7585](#) **NEITHER WILT THOU SUFFER** [H5414](#) **THINE HOLY ONE** [H2623](#) **TO SEE** [H7200](#) **CORRUPTION.** [H7845](#)

Psa 49:9 (KJV) **THAT HE SHOULD STILL LIVE** [H2421](#) **FOREVER,** [H5331](#) **AND NOT SEE** [H7200](#) **CORRUPTION.** [H7845](#)

Jonah 2:6 (KJV) I went down [H3381](#) to the bottoms [H7095](#) of the mountains; [H2022](#) the earth [H776](#) with her bars [H1280](#) was about me forever: [H5769](#) **YET HAST THOU BROUGHT UP** [H5927](#) **MY LIFE** [H2416](#) **FROM CORRUPTION,** [H7845](#) **O LORD** [H3068](#) **MY GOD.** [H430](#)

Acts 2:27-31 (KJV) 27 **BECAUSE** [G3754](#) **THOU WILT** [G1459](#) **NOT** [G3756](#) **LEAVE** [G1459](#) **MY** [G3450](#) **SOUL** [G5590](#) **IN** [G1519](#) **HELL,** [G86](#) **NEITHER** [G3761](#) **WILT THOU SUFFER** [G1325](#) **THINE** [G4675](#) **HOLY ONE** [G3741](#) **TO SEE** [G1492](#) **CORRUPTION.** [G1312](#)

Acts 2:28 (KJV) 28 Thou hast made known [G1107](#) to me [G3427](#) the ways [G3598](#) of life; [G2222](#) thou shalt make [G4137](#) **GO** me [G3165](#) full [G4137](#) of joy [G2167](#) with [G3326](#) thy [G4675](#) countenance. [G4383](#)

Acts 2:29 (KJV) 29 Men [G435](#) and brethren, [G80](#) let [G2036](#) **GO** me [G1832](#) freely [G3326](#) [G3954](#) speak [G2036](#) unto [G4314](#) you [G5209](#) of [G4012](#) the patriarch [G3966](#) David, [G1138](#) that [G3754](#) he is [G5053](#) **GO** both [G2532](#) dead [G5053](#) and [G2532](#) buried, [G2290](#) and [G2532](#) his [G846](#) sepulchre [G3418](#) is [G2076](#) with [G1722](#) us [G2254](#) unto [G891](#) this [G5026](#) day. [G2250](#)

Acts 2:30 (KJV) 30 Therefore [G3767](#) being [G5225](#) a prophet, [G4396](#) and [G2532](#) knowing [G1492](#) that [G3754](#) God [G2316](#) had sworn [G3660](#) with an oath [G3727](#) to him, [G846](#) that of [G1537](#) the fruit [G2590](#) of his [G846](#) loins, [G3751](#) according to [G2596](#) the flesh, [G4561](#) he would raise up [G450](#) Christ [G5547](#) to sit [G2523](#) on [G1909](#) his [G846](#) throne; [G2362](#)

Acts 2:31 (KJV) 31 He seeing this before [G4275](#) spake [G2980](#) of [G4012](#) the resurrection [G386](#) of Christ, [G5547](#) **THAT** [G3754](#) **HIS** [G846](#) **SOUL** [G5590](#) **WAS** [G2641](#) **GO** **NOT** [G3756](#) **LEFT** [G2641](#) **IN** [G1519](#) **HELL,** [G86](#) **NEITHER** [G3761](#) **HIS** [G846](#) **FLESH** [G4561](#) **DID SEE** [G1492](#) **CORRUPTION.** [G1312](#)

Acts 13:34-37 (KJV) 34 And [G1161](#) as concerning that [G3754](#) he raised [G450](#) **GO** him [G846](#) up [G450](#) from [G1537](#) the dead, [G3498](#) now no more [G3371](#) to [G3195](#) return [G5290](#) to [G1519](#) corruption, [G1312](#) he said [G2046](#) on this wise, [G3779](#) [G3754](#) I will give [G1325](#) you [G5213](#) the sure [G4103](#) mercies [G3741](#) of David. [G1138](#)

Acts 13:35 (KJV) 35 Wherefore [G1352](#) he saith [G3004](#) also [G2532](#) in [G1722](#) another [G2087](#) psalm, **THOU SHALT [G1325](#) G0 NOT [G3756](#) SUFFER [G1325](#) THINE [G4675](#) HOLY ONE [G3741](#) TO SEE [G1492](#) CORRUPTION. [G1312](#)**

Acts 13:36 (KJV) 36 For [G1063](#) [G3303](#) David, [G1138](#) after he had served [G5256](#) his own [G2398](#) generation [G1074](#) by the will [G1012](#) of God, [G2316](#) fell on sleep, [G2837](#) and [G2532](#) was laid [G4369](#) unto [G4314](#) his [G846](#) fathers, [G3962](#) and [G2532](#) saw [G1492](#) corruption: [G1312](#)

Acts 13:37 (KJV) 37 But [G1161](#) he, whom [G3739](#) God [G2316](#) raised again, [G1453](#) **SAW [G1492](#) NO [G3756](#) CORRUPTION. [G1312](#)**

CORRUPTION OR DECAY OF THE BODY AFTER FOUR DAYS OF THE BODY OF LAZARUS.

JESUS WAITED FOUR (4) DAYS BEFORE RESURRECTING LAZARUS TO ENSURE THAT HIS BODY WAS DECAYING AND STINK BEFORE HE CAME TO PROVIDE PHYSICAL EVIDENCE THAT BODY STINKETH TO ALL WHO WERE PRESENT.

John 11:39 (KJV) Jesus [G2424](#) said, [G3004](#) Take ye away [G142](#) the stone. [G3037](#) Martha, [G3136](#) the sister [G79](#) of him that was dead, [G2348](#) saith [G3004](#) unto him, [G846](#) Lord, [G2962](#) **BY THIS TIME [G2235](#) HE STINKETH: [G3605](#) FOR [G1063](#) HE HATH BEEN [G2076](#) DEAD FOUR DAYS. [G5066](#)**

III. THE FULFILMENT OF THE PROPHECY OF CHRIST BEING OUR WAVE SHEAF OFFERING

THE NEW COVENANT BLOOD OF JESUS CHRIST FULFIL THE WAVE SHEAF OFFERING WHEN CHRIST WAS RESURRECTED JUST AFTER THE END OF THE WEEKLY SABBATH AFTER THE FIRST DAY OF UNLEAVENED BREAD.

AFTER HIS RESURRECTION JESUS CHRIST ASCENDED ON THE MORNING OF THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK BEFORE GOD THE FATHER AS THE WAVE OFFERING AROUND THE THIRD HOUR (9:00AM) BEFORE HE COULD BE HANDLED BY HIS DISCIPLES.

Lev 23:9-14 (KJV) 9 And the LORD [H3068](#) spake [H1696](#) unto Moses, [H4872](#) saying, [H559](#)

Lev 23:10 (KJV) 10 Speak [H1696](#) unto the children [H1121](#) of Israel, [H3478](#) and say [H559](#) unto them, When ye be come [H935](#) into the land [H776](#) which I give [H5414](#) unto you, and shall reap [H7114](#) the harvest [H7105](#) thereof, then ye shall bring [H935](#) a sheaf [H6016](#) of the firstfruits [H7225](#) of your harvest [H7105](#) unto the priest: [H3548](#)

Lev 23:11 (KJV) 11 And he shall wave [H5130](#) the sheaf [H6016](#) before [H6440](#) the LORD, [H3068](#) to be accepted [H7522](#) for you: on the morrow [H4283](#) after the sabbath [H7676](#) the priest [H3548](#) shall wave [H5130](#) it.

Lev 23:12 (KJV) 12 And ye shall offer [H6213](#) that day [H3117](#) when ye wave [H5130](#) the sheaf [H6016](#) an he lamb [H3532](#) without blemish [H8549](#) of the first [H1121](#) year [H8141](#) for a burnt offering [H5930](#) unto the LORD. [H3068](#)

Lev 23:13 (KJV) 13 And the meat offering [H4503](#) thereof shall be two [H8147](#) tenth deals [H6241](#) of fine flour [H5560](#) mingled [H1101](#) with oil, [H8081](#) an offering made by fire [H801](#) unto the LORD [H3068](#) for a sweet [H5207](#) savour: [H7381](#) and the drink offering [H5262](#) thereof shall be of wine, [H3196](#) the fourth [H7243](#) part of an hin. [H1969](#)

Lev 23:14 (KJV) 14 And ye shall eat [H398](#) neither bread, [H3899](#) nor parched corn, [H7039](#) nor green ears, [H3759](#) until the selfsame [H6106](#) [H2088](#) day [H3117](#) that [H5704](#) ye have brought [H935](#) an offering [H7133](#) unto your God: [H430](#) it shall be a statute [H2708](#) forever [H5769](#) throughout your generations [H1755](#) in all your dwellings. [H4186](#)

JESUS CHRIST WAS ABLE TO BE HANDLED BY HIS DISCIPLES
AFTER HIS ASCENSION TO GOD THE FATHER AS OUR WAVE
SHEAF OFFERING.

Luke 24:36-43 (KJV) 36 And [G1161](#) as they [G846](#) thus [G5023](#) spake, [G2980](#) Jesus [G2424](#) himself [G846](#) stood [G2476](#) in [G1722](#) the midst [G3319](#) of them, [G846](#) and [G2532](#) saith [G3004](#) unto them, [G846](#) Peace [G1515](#) be unto you. [G5213](#)

Luke 24:37 (KJV) 37 But [G1161](#) they were terrified [G4422](#) and [G2532](#) affrighted, [G1719](#) [G1096](#) and supposed [G1380](#) that they had seen [G2334](#) a spirit. [G4151](#)

Luke 24:38 (KJV) 38 And [G2532](#) he said [G2036](#) unto them, [G846](#) Why [G5101](#) are ye [G2075](#) troubled? [G5015](#) and [G2532](#) why [G1302](#) do thoughts [G1261](#) arise [G305](#) in [G1722](#) your [G5216](#) hearts? [G2588](#)

Luke 24:39 (KJV) 39 Behold [G1492](#) my [G3450](#) hands [G5495](#) and [G2532](#) my [G3450](#) feet, [G4228](#) that [G3754](#) it is [G1510](#) I [G1473](#) myself: [G846](#) handle [G5584](#) me, [G3165](#) and [G2532](#) see; [G1492](#) for [G3754](#) a spirit [G4151](#) hath [G2192](#) not [G3756](#) flesh [G4561](#) and [G2532](#) bones, [G3747](#) as [G2531](#) ye see [G2334](#) me [G1691](#) have. [G219](#)

Luke 24:40 (KJV) 40 And [G2532](#) when he had thus [G5124](#) spoken, [G2036](#) he shewed [G1925](#) them [G846](#) his hands [G5495](#) and [G2532](#) his feet. [G4228](#)

Luke 24:41 (KJV) 41 And [G1161](#) while they [G846](#) yet [G2089](#) believed not [G569](#) for [G575](#) joy, [G5479](#) and [G2532](#) wondered, [G2296](#) he said [G2036](#) unto them, [G846](#) Have ye [G2192](#) here [G1759](#) any [G5100](#) meat? [G1034](#)

Luke 24:42 (KJV) 42 And [G1161](#) they gave [G1929](#) him [G846](#) a piece [G3313](#) of a broiled [G3702](#) fish, [G2486](#) and [G2532](#) of [G575](#) an honeycomb. [G3193](#) [G2781](#)

Luke 24:43 (KJV) 43 And [G2532](#) he took [G2983](#) it, and did eat [G5315](#) before [G1799](#) them. [G846](#)

John 20:17-19 (KJV) Jesus [G2424](#) saith [G3004](#) unto her, [G846](#) TOUCH [G680](#) ME [G3450](#) NOT; [G3361](#) FOR [G1063](#) I AM [G305](#) GO NOT YET [G3768](#) ASCENDED [G305](#) TO [G4314](#) MY [G3450](#) FATHER: [G3962](#) but [G1161](#) go [G4198](#) to [G4314](#) my [G3450](#) brethren, [G80](#) and [G2532](#) say [G2036](#) unto them, [G846](#) I ascend [G305](#) unto [G4314](#) my [G3450](#) Father, [G3962](#) and [G2532](#) your [G5216](#) Father; [G3962](#) and [G2532](#) to my [G3450](#) God, [G2316](#) and [G2532](#) your [G5216](#) God. [G2316](#)

John 20:18 (KJV) 18 Mary [G3137](#) Magdalene [G3094](#) came [G2064](#) and told [G518](#) the disciples [G3101](#) that [G3754](#) she had seen [G3708](#) the Lord, [G2962](#) and [G2532](#) that he had spoken [G2036](#) these things [G5023](#) unto her. [G84](#)

John 20:19 (KJV) 19 THEN [G3767](#) THE SAME [G1565](#) DAY [G2250](#) AT EVENING, [G3798](#) BEING [G5607](#) THE FIRST [G3391](#) DAY OF THE WEEK, [G4521](#) WHEN [G2532](#) THE DOORS [G2374](#) WERE SHUT [G2808](#) WHERE [G3699](#) THE DISCIPLES [G3101](#) WERE [G2258](#) ASSEMBLED [G4863](#) FOR [G1223](#) FEAR [G5401](#) OF THE JEWS, [G2453](#) came [G2064](#) Jesus [G2424](#) and [G2532](#) stood [G2476](#) in [G1519](#) the midst, [G3319](#) and [G2532](#) saith [G3004](#) unto them, [G846](#) Peace [G1515](#) be unto you. [G5213](#)

IV. THE START OF THE COUNT FOR THE FIRST FULFILLMENT OF THE PROPHESED OUTPOURING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT ON THE FIRSTFRUITS OF GOD IN THE

**BOOK OF JOEL ON THE DAY OF PENTECOST OR FEAST
OF FIRSTFRUITS ALSO CALLED THE FEAST OF WEEKS.**

THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST MADE THE WAY FOR
THE FIRST OUTPOURING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT TO THE
FIRSTFRUITS OF GOD.

THE START OF THE COUNT TOWARDS THE FIRST
FULFILLMENT OF THE DAY OF PENTECOST: THE COUNTING
OF THE FEAST OF WEEKS OR THE DAY OF PENTECOST.

Lev 23:15-21 (KJV) 15 And YE SHALL COUNT ^{H5608} UNTO YOU
FROM THE MORROW ^{H4283} AFTER THE SABBATH, ^{H7676} FROM
THE DAY ^{H3117} THAT YE BROUGHT ^{H935} THE SHEAF ^{H6016} OF THE
WAVE OFFERING; ^{H8573} seven ^{H7651} sabbaths ^{H7676} shall be ^{H1961}
complete: ^{H8549}

Lev 23:16 (KJV) 16 Even unto ^{H5704} the morrow ^{H4283} after the
seventh ^{H7637} sabbath ^{H7676} shall ye number ^{H5608} fifty ^{H2572}
days; ^{H3117} and ye shall offer ^{H7126} a new ^{H2319} meat offering ^{H4503}
unto the LORD. ^{H3068}

THE TWO WAVE LOAVES WITH LEAVEN IN LEVITICUS 23:17;
REPRESENTS THE FIRSTFRUITS UNTO THE LORD WHO
WOULD RECEIVE THE FIRST OUTPOURING OF THE HOLY
SPIRIT ON THE DAY OF PENTECOST IN ACTS 2:1-21 AND THEN
THE SECOND OUTPOURING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT WHICH WILL
OCCUR AFTER THE GREAT TRIBULATION IN REVELATION 6:12-
17 AND REVELATION 7:1-8.

Lev 23:17 (KJV) 17 YE SHALL BRING OUT ^{H935} OF YOUR
HABITATIONS ^{H4186} TWO ^{H8147} WAVE ^{H8573} LOAVES ^{H3899} OF
TWO ^{H8147} TENTH DEALS: ^{H6241} they shall be of fine flour; ^{H5560}
THEY SHALL BE BAKEN ^{H644} WITH LEAVEN; ^{H2557} THEY ARE
THE FIRSTFRUITS ^{H1061} UNTO THE LORD. ^{H3068}

Lev 23:18 (KJV) 18 And ye shall offer ^{H7126} with the bread ^{H3899}
seven ^{H7651} lambs ^{H3532} without blemish ^{H8549} of the first ^{H1121}
year, ^{H8141} and one ^{H259} young ^{H11241} ^{H1121} bullock, ^{H6499} and two ^{H8147}
rams: ^{H352} they shall be for a burnt offering ^{H5930} unto the
LORD, ^{H3068} with their meat offering, ^{H4503} and their drink
offerings, ^{H5262} even an offering made by fire, ^{H801} of sweet ^{H5207}
savour ^{H7381} unto the LORD. ^{H3068}

Lev 23:19 (KJV) 19 Then ye shall sacrifice [H6213](#) one [H259](#) kid [H8163](#) of the goats [H5795](#) for a sin offering, [H2403](#) and two [H8147](#) lambs [H3532](#) of the first [H1121](#) year [H8141](#) for a sacrifice [H2077](#) of peace offerings. [H8002](#)

JUST AS JESUS CHRIST WAS THE FIRST TO BE RESURRECTED FROM THE DEAD AND TO ASCEND TO GOD THE FATHER AS OUR WAVE SHEAF OFFERING; SO, WE THE FIRSTFRUITS OF GOD WILL BE RESURRECTED AT THE LAST TRUMPET OR SEVENTH TRUMPET OF THE BOOK OF REVELATION REV 11:15-18 AND BE PRESENTED BEFORE GOD THE FATHER AS THE FIRSTFRUITS OF A WAVE OFFERING AT THE MARRIAGE SUPER OF THE LAMB; BEFORE RETURNING WITH CHRIST TO THE EARTH.

Lev 23:20 (KJV) 20 And **THE PRIEST** [H3548](#) **SHALL WAVE** [H5130](#) **THEM WITH THE BREAD** [H3899](#) **OF THE FIRSTFRUITS** [H1061](#) **FOR A WAVE OFFERING** [H8573](#) **BEFORE** [H6440](#) **THE LORD,** [H3068](#) with the two [H8147](#) lambs: [H3532](#) they shall be holy [H6944](#) to the LORD [H3068](#) for the priest. [H3548](#)

Lev 23:21 (KJV) 21 And ye shall proclaim [H7121](#) on the selfsame [H6106](#) day, [H3117](#) that it may be an holy [H6944](#) convocation [H4744](#) unto you: ye shall do [H6213](#) no servile [H5656](#) work [H4399](#) therein: **IT SHALL BE A STATUTE** [H2708](#) **FOREVER** [H5769](#) in all your dwellings [H4186](#) throughout your generations. [H1755](#)

1. 1ST WAVE LOAF: JOEL'S PROPHECY ON THE DAY OF PENTECOST – THE OUT POURING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT.

Joel 2:28 (KJV) 28 And it shall come to pass afterward, [H310](#) that **I WILL POUR OUT** [H8210](#) **MY SPIRIT** [H7307](#) **UPON ALL FLESH;** [H1320](#) and your sons [H1121](#) and your daughters [H1323](#) shall prophesy, [H5012](#) your old men [H2205](#) shall dream [H2492](#) dreams, [H2472](#) your young men [H970](#) shall see [H7200](#) visions: [H2384](#)

Joel 2:29 (KJV) 29 And also upon the servants [H5650](#) and upon the handmaids [H8198](#) in those days [H3117](#) will I pour out [H8210](#) my spirit. [H7307](#)

Joel 2:30 (KJV) 30 And I will shew [H5414](#) wonders [H4159](#) in the heavens [H8064](#) and in the earth, [H776](#) blood, [H1818](#) and fire, [H784](#) and pillars [H8490](#) of smoke. [H6227](#)

Joel 2:31 (KJV) 31 The sun [H8121](#) shall be turned [H2015](#) into darkness, [H2822](#) and the moon [H3394](#) into blood, [H1818](#) before [H6440](#) the great [H1419](#) and the terrible [H3372](#) day [H3117](#) of the LORD [H3068](#) come. [H935](#)

Joel 2:32 (KJV) 32 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call [H7121](#) on the name [H8034](#) of the LORD [H3068](#) shall be delivered: [H4422](#) for in mount [H2022](#) Zion [H6726](#) and in Jerusalem [H3389](#) shall be deliverance, [H6413](#) as the LORD [H3068](#) hath said, [H559](#) and in the remnant [H8300](#) whom the LORD [H3068](#) shall call. [H7121](#)

THE NEW COVENANT FUFILMENT OF JOEL'S PROPHECY IN THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES OF THE FIRST OUTPOURING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT UPON THE FIRSTFRUITS OF GOD.

Acts 2:16-18 (KJV) 16 But [G235](#) this [G5124](#) is [G2076](#) that which was spoken [G2046](#) by [G1223](#) the prophet [G4396](#) Joel; [G2493](#)

Acts 2:17 (KJV) 17 And [G2532](#) it shall come to pass [G2071](#) in [G1722](#) the last [G2078](#) days, [G2250](#) saith [G3004](#) God, [G2316](#) I will pour out [G1632](#) of [G575](#) my [G3450](#) Spirit [G4151](#) upon [G1909](#) all [G3956](#) flesh: [G4561](#) and [G2532](#) your [G5216](#) sons [G5207](#) and [G2532](#) your [G5216](#) daughters [G2364](#) shall prophesy, [G4395](#) and [G2532](#) your [G5216](#) young men [G3495](#) shall see [G3700](#) visions, [G3706](#) and [G2532](#) your [G5216](#) old men [G4245](#) shall dream [G1798](#) dreams: [G1797](#)

Acts 2:18 (KJV) 18 And [G2532](#) [G1065](#) on [G1909](#) my [G3450](#) servants [G1401](#) and [G2532](#) on [G1909](#) my [G3450](#) handmaidens [G1399](#) I will pour out [G1632](#) in [G1722](#) those [G1565](#) days [G2250](#) of [G575](#) my [G3450](#) Spirit; [G4151](#) and [G2532](#) they shall prophesy: [G4395](#)

Acts 2:19 (KJV) 19 And [G2532](#) I will shew [G1325](#) wonders [G5059](#) in [G1722](#) heaven [G3772](#) above, [G507](#) and [G2532](#) signs [G4592](#) in [G1909](#) the earth [G1093](#) beneath; [G2736](#) blood, [G129](#) and [G2532](#) fire, [G4442](#) and [G2532](#) vapour [G822](#) of smoke: [G2586](#)

Acts 2:20 (KJV) 20 The sun [G2246](#) shall be turned [G3344](#) into [G1519](#) darkness, [G4655](#) and [G2532](#) the moon [G4582](#) into [G1519](#) blood, [G129](#) before [G2228](#) [G4250](#) that great [G3173](#) and [G2532](#) notable [G2016](#) day [G2250](#) of the Lord [G2962](#) come: [G2064](#)

Acts 2:21 (KJV) 21 And [G2532](#) it shall come to pass, [G2071](#) that whosoever [G3739](#) [G3956](#) [G302](#) shall call on [G1941](#) the name [G3686](#) of the Lord [G2962](#) shall be saved. [G4982](#)

2. **SECOND WAVE LOAF: THE NEW COVENANT FUFILMENT OF JOEL'S PROPHECY IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION OF THE YET FUTURE SECOND OUTPOURING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT UPON THE FIRSTFRUITS OF GOD COMING OUT OF THE GREAT TRIBULATION PERIOD. AT THIS TIME THE SUN WILL BECOME BLACK AND THE MOON AS BLOOD; WHICH DID NOT OCCUR ON THE FIRST OUTPOURING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT ON THE DAY OF PENTECOST.**

Rev 6:12-17 (KJV) 12 And [G2532](#) I beheld [G1492](#) when [G3753](#) he had opened [G455](#) the sixth [G1623](#) seal, [G4973](#) and, [G2532](#) lo, [G2400](#) there was [G1096](#) a great [G3173](#) earthquake; [G4578](#) and [G2532](#) **THE SUN** [G2246](#) **BECAME** [G1096](#) **BLACK** [G3189](#) **AS** [G5613](#) **SACKCLOTH** [G4526](#) **OF HAIR,** [G5155](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **THE MOON** [G4582](#) **BECAME** [G1096](#) **AS** [G5613](#) **BLOOD;** [G129](#)

OTHER RELATED SCRIPTURES:

Matt 24:29-30 (KJV) 29 **IMMEDIATELY** [G1161](#) [G2112](#) **AFTER** [G3326](#) **THE TRIBULATION** [G2347](#) **OF THOSE** [G1565](#) **DAYS** [G2250](#) shall **THE SUN** [G2246](#) **BE DARKENED,** [G4654](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **THE MOON** [G4582](#) **SHALL** [G1325](#) **NOT** [G3756](#) **GIVE** [G1325](#) **HER** [G846](#) **LIGHT,** [G5338](#) and [G2532](#) **THE STARS** [G792](#) **SHALL FALL** [G4098](#) **FROM** [G575](#) **HEAVEN,** [G3772](#) and [G2532](#) the powers [G1411](#) of the heavens [G3772](#) shall be shaken: [G4531](#)

Matt 24:30 (KJV) 30 And [G2532](#) then [G5119](#) shall appear [G5316](#) the sign [G4592](#) of the Son [G5207](#) of man [G444](#) in [G1722](#) heaven: [G3772](#) and [G2532](#) then [G5119](#) shall [G2875](#) all [G3956](#) the tribes [G5443](#) of the earth [G1093](#) mourn, [G2875](#) and [G2532](#) they shall see [G3700](#) the Son [G5207](#) of man [G444](#) coming [G2064](#) in [G1909](#) the clouds [G3507](#) of heaven [G3772](#) with [G3326](#) power [G1411](#) and [G2532](#) great [G4183](#) glory. [G1391](#)

Matt 24:31 (KJV) 31 And [G2532](#) he shall send [G649](#) his [G846](#) angels [G32](#) with [G3326](#) a great [G3173](#) sound [G5456](#) of a trumpet, [G4536](#) and [G2532](#) they shall gather together [G1996](#) his [G846](#) elect [G1588](#) from [G1537](#) the four [G5064](#) winds, [G417](#) from [G575](#) one end [G206](#) of heaven [G3772](#) to [G2193](#) the other. [G206](#) [G8](#)

REVELATION CHAPTER 6 CONTINUED

Rev 6:13 (KJV) 13 And [G2532](#) the stars [G792](#) of heaven [G3772](#) fell [G4098](#) unto [G1519](#) the earth, [G1093](#) even as [G5613](#) a fig tree [G4808](#) casteth [G906](#) her [G846](#) untimely figs, [G3653](#) when she is shaken [G4579](#) of [G5259](#) a mighty [G3173](#) wind. [G417](#)

Rev 6:14 (KJV) 14 And [G2532](#) the heaven [G3772](#) departed [G673](#) as [G5613](#) a scroll [G975](#) when it is rolled together; [G1507](#) and [G2532](#) every [G3956](#) mountain [G3735](#) and [G2532](#) island [G3520](#) were moved [G2795](#) out of [G1537](#) their [G846](#) places. [G5117](#)

Rev 6:15 (KJV) 15 And [G2532](#) the kings [G935](#) of the earth, [G1093](#) and [G2532](#) the great men, [G3175](#) and [G2532](#) the rich men, [G4145](#) and [G2532](#) the chief captains, [G5506](#) and [G2532](#) the mighty men, [G1415](#) and [G2532](#) every [G3956](#) bondman, [G1401](#) and [G2532](#) every [G3956](#) free man, [G1658](#) hid [G2928](#) themselves [G1438](#) in [G1519](#) the dens [G4693](#) and [G2532](#) in [G1519](#) the rocks [G4073](#) of the mountains; [G3735](#)

Rev 6:16 (KJV) 16 And [G2532](#) said [G3004](#) to the mountains [G3735](#) and [G2532](#) rocks, [G4073](#) Fall [G4098](#) on [G1909](#) us, [G2248](#) and [G2532](#) hide [G2928](#) us [G2248](#) from [G575](#) the face [G4383](#) of him that sitteth [G2521](#) on [G1909](#) the throne, [G2362](#) and [G2532](#) from [G575](#) the wrath [G3709](#) of the Lamb: [G721](#)

Rev 6:17 (KJV) 17 For [G3754](#) the great [G3173](#) day [G2250](#) of his [G846](#) wrath [G3709](#) is come; [G2064](#) and [G2532](#) who [G5101](#) shall be able [G1410](#) to stand? [G2476](#)

REVELATION CHAPTER 7

Rev 7:1-8 (KJV) 1 And [G2532](#) after [G3326](#) these things [G5023](#) I saw [G1492](#) four [G5064](#) angels [G32](#) standing [G2476](#) on [G1909](#) the four [G5064](#) corners [G1137](#) of the earth, [G1093](#) holding [G2902](#) the four [G5064](#) winds [G417](#) of the earth, [G1093](#) that [G3363](#) the wind [G417](#) should [G4154](#) not [G3363](#) blow [G4154](#) on [G1909](#) the earth, [G1093](#) nor [G3383](#) on [G1909](#) the sea, [G2281](#) nor [G3383](#) on [G1909](#) any [G3956](#) tree. [G1186](#)

Rev 7:2 (KJV) 2 And [G2532](#) I saw [G1492](#) another [G243](#) angel [G32](#) ascending [G305](#) [G305](#) from [G575](#) the east, [G395](#) [G2246](#) **HAVING** [G2192](#) **THE SEAL** [G4973](#) **OF THE LIVING** [G2198](#) **GOD:** [G2316](#) and [G2532](#) he cried [G2896](#) with a loud [G3173](#) voice [G5456](#) to the four [G5064](#) angels, [G32](#) to whom [G3739](#) it [G846](#) was given [G1325](#) to hurt [G91](#) the earth [G1093](#) and [G2532](#) the sea, [G2281](#)

Rev 7:3 (KJV) 3 Saying, [G3004](#) Hurt [G91](#) not [G3361](#) the earth, [G1093](#) neither [G3383](#) the sea, [G2281](#) nor [G3383](#) the trees, [G1186](#) **TILL** [G891](#) [G3739](#) **WE HAVE SEALED** [G4972](#) [G4972](#) **THE SERVANTS** [G1401](#) **OF OUR** [G2257](#) **GOD** [G2316](#) **IN** [G1909](#) **THEIR** [G846](#) **FOREHEADS.** [G3359](#)

OTHER RELATED SCRIPTURES ON THE SEALING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT ON THE FIRSTFRUITS OF GOD:

2 Cor 1:22 (KJV) Who [G3588](#) **HATH** [G4972](#) **ALSO** [G2532](#) **SEALED** [G4972](#) **US,** [G2248](#) and [G2532](#) **GIVEN** [G1325](#) **THE EARNEST** [G728](#) **OF THE SPIRIT** [G4151](#) **IN** [G1722](#) **OUR** [G2257](#) **HEARTS.** [G2588](#)

WE ARE SEALED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT OF GOD.

Eph 1:13 (KJV) In [G1722](#) whom [G3739](#) ye [G5210](#) also [G2532](#) trusted, after that ye heard [G191](#) the word [G3056](#) of truth, [G225](#) the gospel [G2098](#) of your [G5216](#) salvation: [G4991](#) **IN** [G1722](#) **WHOM** [G3739](#) **ALSO** [G2532](#) **AFTER THAT YE BELIEVED,** [G4100](#) **YE WERE SEALED WITH** [G4972](#) **THAT HOLY** [G40](#) **SPIRIT** [G4151](#) **OF PROMISE,** [G1860](#)

Eph 4:30 (KJV) And [G2532](#) grieve [G3076](#) not [G3361](#) **THE HOLY** [G40](#) **SPIRIT** [G4151](#) **OF GOD,** [G2316](#) **WHEREBY** [G1722](#) [G3739](#) **YE ARE SEALED** [G4972](#) **UNTO** [G1519](#) **THE DAY** [G2250](#) **OF REDEMPTION.** [G629](#)

REVELATION 7 CONTINUED

Rev 7:4-8 (KJV) 4 And [G2532](#) **I HEARD** [G191](#) **THE NUMBER** [G706](#) **OF THEM WHICH WERE SEALED:** [G4972](#) **AND THERE WERE SEALED** [G4972](#) **AN HUNDRED** [G1540](#) **AND FORTY** [G5062](#) **AND FOUR** [G5064](#) **THOUSAND** [G5505](#) **OF** [G1537](#) **ALL** [G3956](#) **THE TRIBES** [G5443](#) **OF THE CHILDREN** [G5207](#) **OF ISRAEL.** [G2474](#)

Rev 7:5 (KJV) 5 Of [G1537](#) the tribe [G5443](#) of Juda [G2455](#) were sealed [G4972](#) twelve [G1427](#) thousand. [G5505](#) Of [G1537](#) the tribe [G5443](#) of Reuben [G4502](#) were sealed [G4972](#) twelve [G1427](#) thousand. [G5505](#) Of [G1537](#) the tribe [G5443](#) of Gad [G1045](#) were sealed [G4972](#) twelve [G1427](#) thousand. [G5505](#)

Rev 7:6 (KJV) 6 Of [G1537](#) the tribe [G5443](#) of Aser [G768](#) were sealed [G4972](#) twelve [G1427](#) thousand. [G5505](#) Of [G1537](#) the tribe [G5443](#) of Nephtalim [G3508](#) were sealed [G4972](#) twelve [G1427](#) thousand. [G5505](#) Of [G1537](#) the tribe [G5443](#) of Manasses [G3128](#) were sealed [G4972](#) twelve [G1427](#) thousand. [G5505](#)

Rev 7:7 (KJV) 7 Of [G1537](#) the tribe [G5443](#) of Simeon [G4826](#) were sealed [G4972](#) twelve [G1427](#) thousand. [G5505](#) Of [G1537](#) the tribe [G5443](#) of Levi [G3017](#) were sealed [G4972](#) twelve [G1427](#) thousand. [G5505](#) Of [G1537](#) the

tribe [G5443](#) of Issachar [G2466](#) were sealed [G4972](#) twelve [G1427](#) thousand. [G5505](#)

Rev 7:8 (KJV) 8 Of [G1537](#) the tribe [G5443](#) of Zabulon [G2194](#) were sealed [G4972](#) twelve [G1427](#) thousand. [G5505](#) Of [G1537](#) the tribe [G5443](#) of Joseph [G2501](#) were sealed [G4972](#) twelve [G1427](#) thousand. [G5505](#) Of [G1537](#) the tribe [G5443](#) of Benjamin [G958](#) were sealed [G4972](#) twelve [G1427](#) thousand. [G5505](#)

❖ **WHAT WAS THE PURPOSE OF THE PHYSICAL RESURRECTION OF THE SAINTS IN JERUSALEM WHICH OCCURRED DURING THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST?**

THE WITNESS OF THE PERSON OF JESUS CHRIST AFTER HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD **WAS HIDDEN** FROM THE PHARISEES; SADUCCEES; THE SCRIBES AND THE CHIEF PRIEST AND **ONLY** REVEALED TO HIS APOSTLES AND HIS DISCIPLES.

THE TRUTH OF THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST COULD **NOT BE COVERED UP** BY THE PHARISEES; SADUCCEES; THE SCRIBES AND THE CHIEF PRIESTS; BECAUSE THERE WAS ALSO **PHYSICAL EVIDENCE** OF SAINTS WHO BELIEVED IN JESUS CHRIST BEING RESURRECTED ALIVE AS WITNESSES IN THE HOLY CITY JERUSALEM, **WHO WERE RESURRECTED FROM THE DEAD TO PHYSICAL LIFE** JUST AS LAZARUS WAS RESURRECTED FROM THE DEAD.

- I. CHRIST **ONLY** APPEARED UNTO HIS APOSTLES AND DISCIPLES AFTER HIS RESURRECTION AS A WITNESS TO INCREASE THEIR FAITH IN HIM THAT HE IS THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE.
- II. CHRIST **DID NOT APPEAR** TO THE PHARISES, THE SADDUCEES, THE SCRIBES, THE ELDERS, THE CHIEF PRIESTS TO PROVIDE THE WITNESS OF HIS RESURRECTION. ALL THEY KNEW WAS THAT THE STONE WAS ROLLED AWAY.
- III. THOSE WHO WERE RESURRECTED AFTER THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST WERE SAINTS WHO BELIEVED IN CHRIST AND MUST HAVE BEEN KNOWN BY THOSE IN JERUSALEM AND THEREFORE WERE

WITNESSES OF THE PHYSICAL RESURRECTION FROM
THE DEAD TO THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS IN JERUSALEM.

ALL THE PHARISES, THE SADDUCEES, THE SCRIBES, THE
ELDERS, AND THE CHIEF PRIEST WOULD HAVE SEEN THOSE
WHO WERE DEAD AND WERE NOW ALIVE; AND WOULD NOT
BE ABLE **TO DENY** THE RESURRECTION OF CHRIST DUE TO
THE NUMBER OF SAINTS WHO WERE ALSO RESURRECTED TO
PHYSICAL LIFE.

THEY COULD NOT KILL THE SAME NUMBER AS THEY HAD
CONSULTED TO KILL LAZARUS TO DENY THE RESURRECTION
FROM THE DEAD.

**Mat 27:52-53 (KJV) 52 And ^{G2532} the graves ^{G3419} were opened; ^{G455}
and ^{G2532} **MANY ^{G4183} BODIES ^{G4983} OF THE SAINTS ^{G40}**
WHICH ^{G3588} SLEPT ^{G2837} AROSE, ^{G1453}**

MANY BELIEVE THAT THE RESURRECTION OF THE BODIES OF
THE SAINTS OCCURRED AT THE DEATH OF JESUS CHRIST.
BUT THE TIMING OF THE RESURRECTION OF THE BODIES OF
THE SAINTS TO PHYSICAL LIFE OCCURRED **AFTER** THE
RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST.

Mat 27:53 (KJV) 52 53 **AND ^{G2532} CAME ^{G1831} OUT OF ^{G1537} THE
GRAVES ^{G3419} AFTER ^{G3326} HIS ^{G846} RESURRECTION, ^{G1454} and
WENT ^{G1525} INTO ^{G1519} THE HOLY ^{G40} CITY, ^{G4172} AND ^{G2532}
APPEARED ^{G1718} UNTO MANY. ^{G4183}**

GREEK-appear-emphanizō-1718

- I. to manifest, exhibit to view
- II. to show one's self, come to view, appear, be manifest
- III. to indicate, disclose, declare, make known

STRONG'S DEFINITIONS

ἐμφανίζω emphanizō, em-fan-id'-zo; from ^{G1717}; to exhibit (in person) or disclose (by words):—appear, declare (plainly), inform, (will) manifest, shew, signify.

THAYER'S GREEK LEXICON

1. to manifest, exhibit to view; to show one's self, come to view, appear, be manifest
2. to indicate, disclose, declare, make known

THE CHIEF PRIESTS AND THE ELDERS CONSULTED WITH THE SOLDIERS TO CREATE A FALSE STORY THAT THE DISCIPLES OF JESUS CHRIST STOLE HIS BODY WHILE THEY SLEPT TO DENY THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST; BUT THEY COULD NOT DENY THE WITNESS OF THOSE SAINTS WHO WERE RESURRECTED FROM THE DEAD AND APPEARED IN THE HOLY CITY OF JERUSALEM.

Matt 28:11-15 (KJV) 11 Now [G1161](#) when they [G846](#) were going, [G4198](#) behold, [G2400](#) some [G5100](#) of the watch [G2892](#) came [G2064](#) into [G1519](#) the city, [G4172](#) and shewed [G518](#) unto THE CHIEF PRIESTS [G749](#) all the things [G537](#) that were done. [G1096](#)

Matt 28:12 (KJV) 12 And [G2532](#) when they were assembled [G4863](#) with [G3326](#) THE ELDERS, [G4245](#) and [G5037](#) had taken [G2983](#) counsel, [G4824](#) they gave [G1325](#) large [G2425](#) money [G694](#) unto the soldiers, [G4757](#)

Matt 28:13 (KJV) 13 Saying, [G3004](#) Say ye, [G2036](#) [G3754](#) His [G846](#) disciples [G3101](#) came [G2064](#) by night, [G3571](#) and STOLE [G2813](#) HIM [G846](#) AWAY WHILE WE [G2257](#) SLEPT. [G2837](#)

Matt 28:14 (KJV) 14 And [G2532](#) if [G1437](#) this [G5124](#) come [G191](#) [G0](#) to [G1909](#) the governor's [G2232](#) ears, [G191](#) we [G2249](#) will persuade [G3982](#) him, [G846](#) and [G2532](#) secure [G275](#) [G4160](#) you. [G5209](#)

Matt 28:15 (KJV) 15 So [G1161](#) they took [G2983](#) the money, [G694](#) and did [G4160](#) as [G5613](#) they were taught: [G1321](#) and [G2532](#) THIS [G3778](#) SAYING [G3056](#) IS COMMONLY REPORTED [G1310](#) AMONG [G3844](#) THE JEWS [G2453](#) UNTIL [G3360](#) THIS DAY. [G4594](#)

THE CHIEF PRIESTS AND THE ELDERS CONSULTED TO PUT LAZARUS TO DEATH BECAUSE HE WAS EVIDENCE OF THE POWER OF THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST FROM THE DEAD AND THE WITNESS TO JESUS CHRIST BEING **THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE.**

John 12:9-11 (KJV) 9 Much [G4183](#) people [G3793](#) of [G1537](#) the Jews [G2453](#) therefore [G3767](#) knew [G1097](#) that [G3754](#) he was [G2076](#) there: [G1563](#) and [G2532](#) they came [G2064](#) not [G3756](#) for [G1223](#) Jesus' [G2424](#) sake

only, ^{G3440} but ^{G235} that ^{G2443} they might see ^{G1492} Lazarus ^{G2976} also, ^{G2532} whom ^{G3739} he had raised ^{G1453} from ^{G1537} the dead. ^{G3498}

John 12:10 (KJV) 10 **BUT ^{G1161} THE CHIEF PRIESTS ^{G749} CONSULTED ^{G1011} THAT ^{G2443} THEY MIGHT PUT ^{G615} GO LAZARUS ^{G2976} ALSO ^{G2532} TO DEATH; ^{G615}**

John 12:11 (KJV) 11 **BECAUSE ^{G3754} THAT BY REASON ^{G1223} OF HIM ^{G846} MANY ^{G4183} OF THE JEWS ^{G2453} WENT AWAY, ^{G5217} AND ^{G2532} BELIEVED ^{G4100} ON ^{G1519} JESUS. ^{G2424}**

John 12:17 (KJV) **THE PEOPLE ^{G3793} THEREFORE ^{G3767} THAT WAS ^{G5607} WITH ^{G3326} HIM ^{G846} WHEN ^{G3753} HE CALLED ^{G5455} LAZARUS ^{G2976} OUT OF ^{G1537} HIS GRAVE, ^{G3419} AND ^{G2532} RAISED ^{G1453} HIM ^{G846} FROM ^{G1537} THE DEAD, ^{G3498} BARE RECORD. ^{G3140}**

❖ **WHAT DID JESUS CHRIST DO DURING THE TIME AFTER HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD AND BEFORE HIS APPEARANCE TO MARY?**

AFTER JESUS CHRIST WAS RESURRECTED FROM THE DEAD JUST AFTER THE END OF THE WEEKLY SABBATH FOLLOWING THE PASSEOVER AND FIRST DAY OF UNLEAVENED BREAD; HE **HAD NOT YET ASCENDED TO GOD THE FATHER**; BEFORE HE APPEARED TO MARY.

- I. JESUS CHRIST RESURRECTED THE SAINTS OF GOD WHO WOULD HAVE DIED DURING HIS TIME ON EARTH IN THE FLESH TO **PHYSICAL LIFE** AS A WITNESS TO THE PHARISEES, SADDUCEES, SCRIBES, CHIEF PRIESTS AND ELDERS. THERE WILL BE NO DENIAL BY THE PHARISEES, SADDUCEES, SCRIBES, CHIEF PRIESTS AND ELDERS OF THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD AFTER A GREAT MANY WITNESSES OF THE SAINTS OF GOD WERE SEEN PHYSICALLY RESURRECTED IN JERUSALEM.

Matt 27:52-53 (KJV) 52 And ^{G2532} the graves ^{G3419} were opened; ^{G455} and ^{G2532} many ^{G4183} bodies ^{G4983} of the saints ^{G40} which ^{G3588} slept ^{G2837} arose, ^{G1453}

Matt 27:53 (KJV) 53 And ^{G2532} came ^{G1831} out of ^{G1537} the graves ^{G3419} after ^{G3326} his ^{G846} resurrection, ^{G1454} and went ^{G1525}

into [G1519](#) the holy [G40](#) city, [G4172](#) and [G2532](#) appeared [G1718](#) unto many. [G4183](#)

II. JESUS CHRIST WENT TO PREACH TO THE ANGELS WHICH ARE KEPT IN A SPIRITUAL PRISON - IN THE HOLDING PLACES OF GOD OF OUTER DARKNESS - IN THE LOWER PARTS OF THE EARTH.

❖ THE HOLDING PLACES FOR ANGELS:

ANGELS ARE SPIRIT BEINGS AND THEREFORE CANNOT DIE PHYSICALLY AS MAN.

SOME OF THE ANGELS THAT HAVE SINNED ALONG WITH SATAN HAVE BEEN PLACE IN **HOLDING PLACES** BY GOD RESERVED UNTIL THE TIME OF THEIR JUDGMENT WHICH IS THEIR PUNISHMENT IN THE LAKE OF FIRE – THE SECOND DEATH.

THE SECOND DEATH IS **A CONSCIOUS DEATH** IN A SPIRITUAL BODY AND WILL OCCUR IN A PLACE OF TORMENT.

AFTER HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD JUST AFTER SUNSET ON THE WEEKLY SABBATH DAY FOLOWING THE PASSOVER AND FIRST DAY OF UNLEAVENED BREAD AND BEFORE JESUS CHRIST APPEARED TO MARY; **HE HAD ALREADY DESCENDED** INTO THE LOWER PARTS OF THE EARTH TO PREACH UNTO THE ANGELS IN **PRISON** – GOD'S SPIRITUAL HOLDING PLACE OF **OUTER DARKNESS** FOR FALLEN ANGELS AWAITING THEIR COMING JUDGMENT IN THE LAKE OF FIRE.

John 20:16-20 (KJV) 16 Jesus [G2424](#) saith [G3004](#) unto her, [G846](#) Mary. [G3137](#) She [G1565](#) turned [G4762](#) herself, and saith [G3004](#) unto him, [G846](#) Rabboni; [G4462](#) which [G3739](#) is to say, [G3004](#) Master. [G1320](#)

John 20:17 (KJV) 17 Jesus [G2424](#) saith [G3004](#) unto her, [G846](#) **TOUCH [G680](#) ME [G3450](#) NOT; [G3361](#) FOR [G1063](#) I AM [G305](#) → NOT YET [G3768](#) ASCENDED [G305](#) TO [G4314](#) MY [G3450](#) FATHER: [G3962](#) but [G1161](#) go [G4198](#) to [G4314](#) my [G3450](#) brethren, [G80](#) and [G2532](#) say [G2036](#) unto them, [G846](#) I ascend [G305](#) unto [G4314](#) my [G3450](#) Father, [G3962](#) and [G2532](#) your [G5216](#) Father; [G3962](#) and [G2532](#) to my [G3450](#) God, [G2316](#) and [G2532](#) your [G5216](#) God. [G2316](#)**

John 20:18 (KJV) 18 Mary [G3137](#) Magdalene [G3094](#) came [G2064](#) and told [G518](#) the disciples [G3101](#) that [G3754](#) she had seen [G3708](#) the Lord, [G2962](#) and [G2532](#) that he had spoken [G2036](#) these things [G5023](#) unto her. [G846](#)

John 20:19 (KJV) 19 **THEN** [G3767](#) **THE SAME** [G1565](#) **DAY** [G2250](#) **AT EVENING,** [G3798](#) **BEING** [G5607](#) **THE FIRST** [G3391](#) **DAY OF THE WEEK,** [G4521](#) when [G2532](#) the doors [G2374](#) were shut [G2808](#) where [G3699](#) the disciples [G3101](#) were [G2258](#) assembled [G4863](#) for [G1223](#) fear [G5401](#) of the Jews, [G2453](#) came [G2064](#) Jesus [G2424](#) and [G2532](#) stood [G2476](#) in [G1519](#) the midst, [G3319](#) and [G2532](#) saith [G3004](#) unto them, [G846](#) Peace [G1515](#) be unto you. [G5213](#)

John 20:20 (KJV) 20 And [G2532](#) when he had [G2036](#) so [G5124](#) said, [G2036](#) **HE SHEWED** [G1166](#) **UNTO THEM** [G846](#) **HIS HANDS** [G5495](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **HIS** [G846](#) **SIDE.** [G4125](#) Then [G3767](#) were [G5463](#) the disciples [G3101](#) glad, [G5463](#) when they saw [G1492](#) the Lord. [G2962](#)

THE APOSTLE PAUL STATED THAT JESUS CHRIST DESCENDED INTO THE LOWER PARTS OF THE EARTH WHICH IS THE HOLDING PLACES OF THE SPIRITS BEINGS - WHO ARE THE FALLEN ANGELS - TO PREACH THE GOSPEL AND THE COMING JUDGMENT IN THE LAKE OF FIRE WHICH IS THE SECOND DEATH.

Eph 4:8-10 (KJV) 8 Wherefore [G1352](#) he saith, [G3004](#) When he ascended [G305](#) up [G1519](#) on high, [G5311](#) **HE LED CAPTIVITY** [G162](#) **CAPTIVE,** [G161](#) and [G2532](#) gave [G1325](#) gifts [G1390](#) unto men. [G444](#)

OTHER RELATED SCRIPTURES ON JESUS CHRIST SETTING MAN FREE FROM THE SPIRITUAL CAPTIVITY OF ETERNAL DEATH TO MAKE AVAILABLE ETERNAL LIFE.

Psa 68:18 (KJV) Thou hast ascended [H5927](#) on high, [H4791](#) **THOU HAST LED CAPTIVITY** [H7628](#) **CAPTIVE:** [H7617](#) **THOU HAST RECEIVED** [H3947](#) **GIFTS** [H4979](#) **FOR MEN;** [H120](#) yea, for the rebellious [H5637](#) also, that the LORD [H3050](#) God [H430](#) might dwell [H7931](#) among them.

EPHESIANS 4:9-10 CONTINUED

Eph 4:9 (KJV) 9 (NOW [G1161](#) THAT HE ASCENDED, [G305](#) what [G5101](#) is it [G2076](#) but [G1508](#) that [G3754](#) **HE** [G2597](#) **ALSO** [G2532](#) **DESCENDED** [G2597](#) **FIRST** [G4412](#) **INTO** [G1519](#) **THE LOWER** [G2737](#) **PARTS** [G3313](#) **OF THE EARTH?** [G1093](#)

OTHER RELATED SCRIPTURES ON THE PLACE CALLED THE LOWER PARTS OF THE EARTH.

Psa 63:9 (KJV) But those that seek [H1245](#) my soul, [H5315](#) to destroy [H7722](#) it, **SHALL GO** [H935](#) **INTO THE LOWER PARTS** [H8482](#) **OF THE EARTH.** [H776](#)

DARK PLACES OF THE EARTH

Psa 74:20 (KJV) Have respect [H5027](#) unto the covenant: [H1285](#) **FOR THE DARK** [H4285](#) **PLACES OF THE EARTH** [H776](#) **ARE FULL** [H4390](#) **OF THE HABITATIONS** [H4999](#) **OF CRUELTY.** [H2555](#)

Psa 95:3-4 (KJV) 3 For the LORD [H3068](#) is a great [H1419](#) God, [H410](#) and a great [H1419](#) King [H4428](#) above all gods. [H430](#)
Psa 95:4 (KJV) 4 **IN HIS HAND** [H3027](#) **ARE THE DEEP PLACES** [H4278](#) **OF THE EARTH:** [H776](#) the strength [H8443](#) of the hills [H2022](#) is his also.

Isa 44:23 (KJV) Sing, [H7442](#) O ye heavens; [H8064](#) for the LORD [H3068](#) hath done [H6213](#) it: **SHOUT,** [H7321](#) **YE LOWER PARTS** [H8482](#) **OF THE EARTH:** [H776](#) break forth [H6476](#) into singing, [H7440](#) ye mountains, [H2022](#) O forest, [H3293](#) and every tree [H6086](#) therein: for the LORD [H3068](#) hath redeemed [H1350](#) Jacob, [H3290](#) and glorified [H6286](#) himself in Israel. [H3478](#)

Phil 2:10 (KJV) That [G2443](#) at [G1722](#) the name [G3686](#) of Jesus [G2424](#) every [G3956](#) knee [G1119](#) should bow, [G2578](#) of things in heaven, [G2032](#) and [G2532](#) things in earth, [G1919](#) and [G2532](#) **THINGS UNDER THE EARTH;** [G2709](#)

Rev 5:3 (KJV) And [G2532](#) no man [G3762](#) in [G1722](#) heaven, [G3772](#) nor [G3761](#) in [G1909](#) earth, [G1093](#) **NEITHER** [G3761](#) **UNDER** [G5270](#) **THE EARTH,** [G1093](#) was able [G1410](#) to open [G455](#) the book, [G975](#) neither [G3761](#) to look [G991](#) thereon. [G846](#)

Rev 5:13 (KJV) And [G2532](#) EVERY [G3956](#) CREATURE [G2938](#) WHICH [G3739](#) IS [G2076](#) IN [G1722](#) HEAVEN, [G3772](#) AND [G2532](#) ON [G1722](#) THE EARTH, [G1093](#) AND [G2532](#) UNDER [G5270](#) THE EARTH, [G1093](#) AND [G2532](#) SUCH AS [G3739](#) ARE [G2076](#) IN [G1909](#) THE SEA, [G2281](#) and [G2532](#) all [G3956](#) that are in [G1722](#) them, [G846](#) heard I [G191](#) saying, [G3004](#) Blessing, [G2129](#) and [G2532](#) honour, [G5092](#) and [G2532](#) glory, [G1391](#) and [G2532](#) power, [G2904](#) be unto him that sitteth [G2521](#) upon [G1909](#) the throne, [G2362](#) and [G2532](#) unto the Lamb [G721](#) for [G1519](#) ever [G165](#) and ever. [G165](#)

EPHESIANS 4:10 CONTINUED

Eph 4:10 (KJV) 10 HE [G846](#) THAT DESCENDED [G2597](#) IS [G2076](#) THE SAME ALSO [G2532](#) THAT ASCENDED UP [G305](#) FAR ABOVE [G5231](#) ALL [G3956](#) HEAVENS, [G3772](#) THAT [G2443](#) HE MIGHT FILL [G4137](#) ALL THINGS.) [G3956](#)

OTHER RELATED SCRIPTURES

Deut 30:11-14 (KJV) 11 For this commandment [H4687](#) which I command [H6680](#) thee this day, [H3117](#) it is not hidden [H6381](#) from thee, neither is it far off. [H7350](#)

Deut 30:12 (KJV) 12 It is not in heaven, [H8064](#) that thou shouldest say, [H559](#) Who shall go up [H5927](#) for us to heaven, [H8064](#) and bring [H3947](#) it unto us, that we may hear [H8085](#) it, and do [H6213](#) it?

Deut 30:13 (KJV) 13 Neither is it beyond [H5676](#) the sea, [H3220](#) that thou shouldest say, [H559](#) Who shall go [H5674](#) over [H5676](#) the sea [H3220](#) for us, and bring [H3947](#) it unto us, that we may hear [H8085](#) it, and do [H6213](#) it?

Deut 30:14 (KJV) 14 But the word [H1697](#) is very [H3966](#) nigh [H7138](#) unto thee, in thy mouth, [H6310](#) and in thy heart, [H3824](#) that thou mayest do [H6213](#) it.

Rom 10:6-8 (KJV) 6 But [G1161](#) the righteousness [G1343](#) which is of [G1537](#) faith [G4102](#) speaketh [G3004](#) on this wise, [G3779](#) Say [G2036](#) not [G3361](#) in [G1722](#) thine [G4675](#) heart, [G2588](#) WHO [G5101](#) SHALL ASCEND [G305](#) INTO [G1519](#) HEAVEN? [G3772](#) (THAT IS, [G5123](#) TO BRING [G2609](#) CHRIST [G5547](#) DOWN [G2609](#) FROM ABOVE:)

Rom 10:7 (KJV) 7 Or, [G2228](#) WHO [G5101](#) SHALL DESCEND [G2597](#) INTO [G1519](#) THE DEEP? [G12](#) (THAT IS, [G5123](#) TO BRING UP [G321](#) CHRIST [G5547](#) AGAIN [G321](#) FROM [G1537](#) THE DEAD.) [G3498](#)

Rom 10:8 (KJV) 8 But [G235](#) what [G5101](#) saith it? [G3004](#) The word [G4487](#) is [G2076](#) nigh [G1451](#) thee, [G4675](#) even in [G1722](#) thy [G4675](#) mouth, [G4750](#) and [G2532](#) in [G1722](#) thy [G4675](#) heart: [G2588](#) that is, [G5123](#) the word [G4487](#) of faith, [G4102](#) which [G3739](#) we preach; [G2784](#)

THE APOSTLE PETER ALSO STATED THAT JESUS CHRIST WENT TO PREACH TO THE ANGELS IN PRISON – THE SPIRITUAL HOLDING PLACE OF OUTER DARKNESS IN THE LOWER PARTS OF THE EARTH.

1 Peter 3:18-20 (KJV) 18 For [G3754](#) Christ [G5547](#) also [G2532](#) hath once [G530](#) suffered [G3958](#) for [G4012](#) sins, [G266](#) the just [G1342](#) for [G5228](#) the unjust, [G94](#) that [G2443](#) he might bring [G4317](#) us [G2248](#) to God, [G2316](#) **BEING PUT TO DEATH** [G2289](#) [G3303](#) **IN THE FLESH,** [G4561](#) **BUT** [G1161](#) **QUICKENED** [G2227](#) **BY THE SPIRIT:** [G4151](#)

AFTER JESUS CHRIST WAS QUICKENED OR MADE ALIVE BY THE HOLY SPIRIT, HE WENT TO THE PRISON OF THE FALLEN ANGELS TO PREACH TO THEM OF HIS DEATH AND RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD AND THE COMING KINGDOM OF HEAVEN AND THEIR ETERNAL JUDGMENT IN THE LAKE OF FIRE.

1 Peter 3:19 (KJV) 19 **BY** [G1722](#) **WHICH** [G3739](#) **ALSO** [G2532](#) **HE WENT** [G4198](#) **AND** **PREACHED** [G2784](#) **UNTO THE SPIRITS** [G4151](#) **IN** [G1722](#) **PRISON;** [G5438](#)

❖ PRISON

GREEK-prison-**phylakē**-5438

- I. guard, watch
 - A. a watching, keeping watch
 - i. to keep watch
 - B. persons keeping watch, a guard, sentinels
 - C. of the place where captives are kept, a prison
 - D. of the time (of night) during which guard was kept, a watch i.e. a period of time during which part of the guard was on duty, and at the end of which others relieved them. As the earlier Greeks divided the night commonly into three parts, so, previous to the exile, the Israelites also had three watches in a night;

subsequently, however, after they became subject to the Romans, they adopted the Roman custom of dividing the night into four watches

STRONG'S DEFINITIONS

φυλακή phylaké, foo-lak-ay'; from [G5442](#); a guarding or (concretely, guard), the act, the person; figuratively, the place, the condition, or (specially), the time (as a division of day or night), literally or figuratively:—cage, hold, (im-)prison(-ment), ward, watch.

THAYER'S GREEK LEXICON

- guard, watch
- a. a watching, keeping watch
- b. persons keeping watch, a guard, sentinels
- c. of the place where captives are kept, a prison, imprisonment, hold, cage
- d. a watch

1 Peter 3:20 (KJV) 20 WHICH SOMETIME [G4218](#) WERE DISOBEDIENT, [G544](#) when [G3753](#) once [G530](#) the longsuffering [G3115](#) of God [G2316](#) waited [G1551](#) in [G1722](#) the days [G2250](#) of Noah, [G3575](#) while the ark [G2787](#) was a preparing, [G2680](#) wherein [G1519](#) [G3739](#) few, [G3641](#) that is, [G5123](#) eight [G3638](#) souls [G5590](#) were saved [G1295](#) by [G1223](#) water. [G5204](#)

THE WORD “HELL” IS A SPIRITUAL PRISON OR HOLDING PLACE FOR FALLEN ANGELS.

2 Peter 2:4 (KJV) For [G1063](#) if [G1487](#) God [G2316](#) spared [G5339](#) not [G3756](#) the angels [G32](#) that sinned, [G264](#) BUT [G235](#) CAST THEM DOWN TO HELL, [G5020](#) and DELIVERED [G3860](#) THEM INTO CHAINS [G4577](#) OF DARKNESS, [G2217](#) TO BE RESERVED [G5083](#) UNTO [G1519](#) JUDGMENT; [G2920](#)

GREEK-prison-tartaroō-5020

- I. the name of the subterranean region, doleful and dark, regarded by the ancient Greeks as the abode of the wicked dead, where they suffer punishment for their evil deeds; it answers to Gehenna of the Jews to thrust down to Tartarus, to hold captive in Tartarus
- II. to thrust down to Tartarus, to hold captive in Tartarus

STRONG'S DEFINITION

ταρταρόω *tartaróō*, tar-tar-o'-o; from *Τάρταρος* *Tártaros* (the deepest abyss of Hades); to incarcerate in eternal torment:—cast down to hell.

THAYER'S GREEK LEXICON

- to thrust down to Tartarus; to hold captive in Tartarus; cast down to hell

OTHER RELATED SCRIPTURES

Jude 1:6 (KJV) And [G5037](#) the angels [G32](#) which kept [G5083](#) not [G3361](#) their [G1438](#) first estate, [G746](#) but [G235](#) left [G620](#) their own [G2398](#) habitation, [G3613](#) **HE HATH RESERVED** [G5083](#) **IN EVERLASTING** [G126](#) **CHAINS** [G1199](#) **UNDER** [G5259](#) **DARKNESS** [G2217](#) **UNTO** [G1519](#) **THE JUDGMENT** [G2920](#) **OF THE GREAT** [G3173](#) **DAY.** [G2250](#)

SATAN WILL ALSO BE RELEASED FROM GOD'S HOLDING PLACE AFTER A 1000 YEARS AND THEN CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE WHICH IS THE SECOND DEATH.

Rev 20:7-10 (KJV) 7 And [G2532](#) **WHEN** [G3752](#) **THE THOUSAND** [G5507](#) **YEARS** [G2094](#) **ARE EXPIRED,** [G5055](#) **SATAN** [G4567](#) **SHALL BE LOOSED** [G3089](#) **OUT OF** [G1537](#) **HIS** [G846](#) **PRISON,** [G5438](#)

Rev 20:8 (KJV) 8 And [G2532](#) shall go out [G1831](#) to deceive [G4105](#) the nations [G1484](#) which [G3588](#) are in [G1722](#) the four [G5064](#) quarters [G1137](#) of the earth, [G1093](#) Gog [G1136](#) and [G2532](#) Magog, [G3098](#) to gather [G4863](#) them [G846](#) together [G4863](#) to [G1519](#) battle: [G4171](#) the number [G706](#) of whom [G3739](#) is as [G5613](#) the sand [G285](#) of the sea. [G2281](#)

Rev 20:9 (KJV) 9 And [G2532](#) they went up [G305](#) on [G1909](#) the breadth [G4114](#) of the earth, [G1093](#) and [G2532](#) compassed [G2944](#) the camp [G3925](#) of the saints [G40](#) about, [G2944](#) and [G2532](#) the beloved [G25](#) city: [G4172](#) and [G2532](#) fire [G4442](#) came down [G2597](#) from [G575](#) God [G2316](#) out of [G1537](#) heaven, [G3772](#) and [G2532](#) devoured [G2719](#) them. [G846](#)

Rev 20:10 (KJV) 10 And [G2532](#) **THE DEVIL** [G1228](#) **THAT DECEIVED** [G4105](#) **THEM** [G846](#) **WAS CAST** [G906](#) **INTO** [G1519](#) **THE LAKE** [G3041](#) **OF FIRE** [G4442](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **BRIMSTONE,** [G2303](#) **where** [G3699](#) **the beast** [G2342](#) **and** [G2532](#) **the false prophet** [G5578](#) **are,** **and** [G2532](#) **SHALL BE TORMENTED** [G928](#) **DAY** [G2250](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **NIGHT** [G3571](#) **FOR** [G1519](#) **EVER** [G165](#) **AND EVER.** [G165](#)

❖ BOTTOMLESS PIT OR DEEP

AT THE RETURN OF JESUS CHRIST SATAN WILL BE BOUNDED FOR 1000 YEARS IN A BOTTOMLESS PIT.

GREEK-bottomless pit or deep-abyssos-12

- I. bottomless
- II. unbounded
- III. the abyss
 - A. the pit
 - B. the immeasurable depth
 - C. of Orcus, a very deep gulf or chasm in the lowest parts of the earth used as the common receptacle of the dead and especially as the abode of demons

STRONG'S DEFINITIONS

ἄβυσσος **abyssos**, ab'-us-sos; from [G1](#) (as a negative particle) and a variation of [G1037](#); depthless, i.e. (specially) (infernally) "abyss":—deep, (bottomless) pit.

THAYER'S GREEK LEXICON

- bottomless, unbounded, the pit, the abyss

THERE WILL BE SOME FALLEN ANGELS RELEASED BY GOD FROM THEIR HOLDING PLACES IN THE BOTTOMLESS PIT; TO DECEIVE THE WORLD AND LEAD THE NATIONS OF THIS PRESENT EVIL WORLD DURING THE GREAT TRIBULATION PERIOD; BEFORE THE RETURN OF JESUS CHRIST.

Rev 9:1-2 (KJV) 1 And [G2532](#) the fifth [G3991](#) angel [G32](#) sounded, [G4537](#) and [G2532](#) I saw [G1492](#) a star [G792](#) fall [G4098](#) from [G1537](#) heaven [G3772](#) unto [G1519](#) the earth: [G1093](#) and [G2532](#) to him [G846](#) was given [G1325](#) **THE KEY [G2807](#) OF THE BOTTOMLESS [G12](#) PIT. [G5421](#)**

Rev 9:2 (KJV) 2 And [G2532](#) he opened [G455](#) **THE BOTTOMLESS [G12](#) PIT; [G5421](#)** and [G2532](#) there arose [G305](#) a smoke [G2586](#) out of [G1537](#) the pit, [G5421](#) as [G5613](#) the smoke [G2586](#) of a great [G3173](#) furnace; [G2575](#) and [G2532](#) the sun [G2246](#) and [G2532](#) the air [G109](#) were darkened [G4654](#) by reason of [G1537](#) the smoke [G2586](#) of the pit. [G5421](#)

Rev 9:11 (KJV) And [G2532](#) they had [G2192](#) a king [G935](#) over [G1909](#) them, [G848](#) which is the angel [G32](#) of **THE BOTTOMLESS PIT**, [G12](#) whose [G846](#) name [G3686](#) in the Hebrew tongue [G1447](#) is Abaddon, [G3](#) but [G2532](#) in [G1722](#) the Greek tongue [G1673](#) hath [G2192](#) his name [G3686](#) Apollyon. [G623](#)

Rev 11:7 (KJV) And [G2532](#) when [G3752](#) they shall have finished [G5055](#) their [G846](#) testimony, [G3141](#) the beast [G2342](#) that ascendeth [G305](#) out of [G1537](#) **THE BOTTOMLESS PIT**, [G12](#) shall make [G4160](#) war [G4171](#) against [G3326](#) them, [G846](#) and [G2532](#) shall overcome [G3528](#) them, [G846](#) and [G2532](#) kill [G615](#) them. [G846](#)

Rev 17:8 (KJV) The beast [G2342](#) that [G3739](#) thou sawest [G1492](#) was, [G2258](#) and [G2532](#) is [G2076](#) not; [G3756](#) and [G2532](#) shall [G3195](#) ascend [G305](#) out of [G1537](#) **THE BOTTOMLESS PIT**, [G12](#) and [G2532](#) go [G5217](#) into [G1519](#) perdition: [G684](#) and [G2532](#) they that dwell [G2730](#) on [G1909](#) the earth [G1093](#) shall wonder, [G2296](#) whose [G3739](#) names [G3686](#) were [G1125](#) not [G3756](#) written [G1125](#) in [G1909](#) the book [G975](#) of life [G2222](#) from [G575](#) the foundation [G2602](#) of the world, [G2889](#) when they behold [G991](#) the beast [G2342](#) that was, [G3748](#) [G2258](#) and [G2532](#) is [G2076](#) not, [G3756](#) and yet [G2539](#) is. [G2076](#)

Rev 20:1-3 (KJV) 1 And [G2532](#) I saw [G1492](#) **AN ANGEL** [G32](#) **COME DOWN** [G2597](#) **FROM** [G1537](#) **HEAVEN**, [G3772](#) **HAVING** [G2192](#) **THE KEY** [G2807](#) **OF** **THE BOTTOMLESS PIT**, [G12](#) and [G2532](#) a great [G3173](#) chain [G254](#) in [G1909](#) his [G846](#) hand. [G5495](#)

Rev 20:2 (KJV) 2 And [G2532](#) he laid hold on [G2902](#) the dragon, [G1404](#) that old [G744](#) serpent, [G3789](#) which [G3739](#) is [G2076](#) the Devil, [G1228](#) and [G2532](#) Satan, [G4567](#) and [G2532](#) bound [G1210](#) him [G846](#) a thousand [G5507](#) years, [G2094](#)

Rev 20:3 (KJV) 3 And [G2532](#) cast [G906](#) him [G846](#) into [G1519](#) **THE BOTTOMLESS PIT**, [G12](#) and [G2532](#) shut [G2808](#) him [G846](#) up, [G2808](#) and [G2532](#) set a seal [G4972](#) upon [G1883](#) him, [G846](#) that [G3363](#) he should deceive [G4105](#) the nations [G1484](#) no [G3363](#) more, [G2089](#) till [G891](#) the thousand [G5507](#) years [G2094](#) should be fulfilled: [G5055](#) and [G2532](#) after [G3326](#) that [G5023](#) he [G846](#) must [G1163](#) be loosed [G3089](#) a little [G3398](#) season. [G5550](#)

OTHER RELATED SCRIPTURES ON STRONG'S 12

THE DEEP IN LUKE 8:31 IS REFERRING TO THE HOLDING PLACE OF OUTER DARKNESS UNTIL THE TIME OF BEING CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE.

Luke 8:31 (KJV) And [G2532](#) they besought [G3870](#) [G3870](#) him [G846](#) that [G3363](#) he would [G2004](#) not [G3363](#) command [G2004](#) them [G846](#) to go out [G565](#) into [G1519](#) **THE DEEP.** [G12](#)

Rom 10:6 (KJV) 6 But [G1161](#) the righteousness [G1343](#) which is of [G1537](#) faith [G4102](#) speaketh [G3004](#) on this wise, [G3779](#) Say [G2036](#) not [G3361](#) in [G1722](#) thine [G4675](#) heart, [G2588](#) **WHO** [G5101](#) **SHALL ASCEND** [G305](#) **INTO** [G1519](#) **HEAVEN?** [G3772](#) (THAT IS, [G5123](#) **TO BRING** [G2609](#) **CHRIST** [G5547](#) **DOWN** [G2609](#) **FROM ABOVE:**)

Rom 10:7 (KJV) Or, [G2228](#) Who [G5101](#) shall descend [G2597](#) into [G1519](#) the **DEEP?** [G12](#) (that is, [G5123](#) to bring up [G321](#) Christ [G5547](#) again [G321](#) from [G1537](#) the dead.) [G3498](#)

❖ **WHO DID JESUS CHRIST APPEAR TOO AFTER HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD?**

JESUS APPEARED ONLY TO THOSE WHO WERE HIS DISCIPLES AFTER HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD AND BEFORE HIS FINAL ASCENSION INTO HEAVEN.

HE NEVER APPEARED TO THE PHARISEES; SCRIBES; THE SADDUCEES AND CHIEF PRIESTS.

THE DISCIPLES OF JESUS CHRIST WERE TO BECOME HIS WITNESSES OF HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD.

JESUS CHRIST **FIRST** APPEARED TO MARY MAGDALENE AFTER HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD AND BEFORE HIS **FIRST** ASCENSION TO GOD THE FATHER AT THE THRONE IN HEAVEN TO PRESENT HIMSELF AS OUR WAVE SHEAF OFFERING.

John 20:16-31 (KJV) 16 Jesus [G2424](#) saith [G3004](#) unto her, [G846](#) Mary. [G3137](#) She [G1565](#) turned [G4762](#) herself, and saith [G3004](#) unto him, [G846](#) Rabboni; [G4462](#) which [G3739](#) is to say, [G3004](#) Master. [G1320](#)

John 20:17 (KJV) 17 Jesus [G2424](#) saith [G3004](#) unto her, [G846](#) **TOUCH** [G680](#) **ME** [G3450](#) **NOT;** [G3361](#) **FOR** [G1063](#) **I AM** [G305](#) **NOT YET** [G3768](#)

ASCENDED ^{G305} **TO** ^{G4314} **MY** ^{G3450} **FATHER:** ^{G3962} but ^{G1161} go ^{G4198} to ^{G4314} my ^{G3450} brethren, ^{G80} and ^{G2532} say ^{G2036} unto them, ^{G846} I ascend ^{G305} unto ^{G4314} my ^{G3450} Father, ^{G3962} and ^{G2532} your ^{G5216} Father; ^{G3962} and ^{G2532} to my ^{G3450} God, ^{G2316} and ^{G2532} your ^{G5216} God. ^{G2316}

John 20:18 (KJV) 18 Mary ^{G3137} Magdalene ^{G3094} came ^{G2064} and told ^{G518} the disciples ^{G3101} that ^{G3754} she had seen ^{G3708} the Lord, ^{G2962} and ^{G2532} that he had spoken ^{G2036} these things ^{G5023} unto her. ^{G846}

JESUS THEN APPEARED TO THE REST OF THE DISCIPLES AFTER RETURNING FROM HEAVEN FROM HIS FIRST ASCENSION TO PRESENT HIMSELF BEFORE GOD THE FATHER AS OUR WAVE SHEAF OFFERING.

THE DISCIPLES WERE THEN ABLE TO TOUCH AND HANDLED JESUS CHRIST; WHO TRANSFORMED HIS SPIRITUAL BODY IN A PHYSICAL NATURE WHICH COULD BE TOUCHED AND HANDLED.

John 20:19 (KJV) 19 **THEN** ^{G3767} **THE SAME** ^{G1565} **DAY** ^{G2250} **AT EVENING,** ^{G3798} **BEING** ^{G5607} **THE FIRST** ^{G3391} **DAY OF THE WEEK,** ^{G4521} when ^{G2532} the doors ^{G2374} were shut ^{G2808} where ^{G3699} the disciples ^{G3101} were ^{G2258} assembled ^{G4863} for ^{G1223} fear ^{G5401} of the Jews, ^{G2453} came ^{G2064} Jesus ^{G2424} and ^{G2532} stood ^{G2476} in ^{G1519} the midst, ^{G3319} and ^{G2532} saith ^{G3004} unto them, ^{G846} Peace ^{G1515} be unto you. ^{G5213}

John 20:20 (KJV) 20 And ^{G2532} when he had ^{G2036} so ^{G5124} said, ^{G2036} **HE SHEWED** ^{G1166} **UNTO THEM** ^{G846} **HIS HANDS** ^{G5495} **AND** ^{G2532} **HIS** ^{G846} **SIDE.** ^{G4125} Then ^{G3767} were ^{G5463} the disciples ^{G3101} glad, ^{G5463} when they saw ^{G1492} the Lord. ^{G2962}

John 20:21 (KJV) 21 Then ^{G3767} said ^{G2036} Jesus ^{G2424} to them ^{G846} again, ^{G3825} Peace ^{G1515} be unto you: ^{G5213} as ^{G2531} my Father ^{G3962} hath sent ^{G649} me, ^{G3165} even so ^{G2504} send ^{G3992} I ^{G2504} you. ^{G5209}

John 20:22 (KJV) 22 And ^{G2532} when he had said ^{G2036} this, ^{G5124} he breathed on ^{G1720} them, and ^{G2532} saith ^{G3004} unto them, ^{G846} Receive ye ^{G2983} the Holy ^{G40} Ghost: ^{G4151}

John 20:23 (KJV) 23 Whose ^{G5100} soever ^{G302} sins ^{G266} ye remit, ^{G863} they are remitted ^{G863} unto them; ^{G846} and whose ^{G5100} soever ^{G302} sins ye retain, ^{G2902} they are retained. ^{G2902}

John 20:24 (KJV) 24 But [G1161](#) Thomas, [G2381](#) one [G1520](#) of [G1537](#) the twelve, [G1427](#) called [G3004](#) Didymus, [G1324](#) was [G2258](#) not [G3756](#) with [G3326](#) them [G846](#) when [G3753](#) Jesus [G2424](#) came. [G2064](#)

John 20:25 (KJV) 25 The other [G243](#) disciples [G3101](#) therefore [G3767](#) said [G3004](#) unto him, [G846](#) We have seen [G3708](#) the Lord. [G2962](#) But [G1161](#) he said [G2036](#) unto them, [G846](#) Except [G3362](#) I shall see [G1492](#) in [G1722](#) his [G846](#) hands [G5495](#) the print [G5179](#) of the nails, [G2247](#) and [G2532](#) put [G906](#) my [G3450](#) finger [G1147](#) into [G1519](#) the print [G5179](#) of the nails, [G2247](#) and [G2532](#) thrust [G906](#) my [G3450](#) hand [G5495](#) into [G1519](#) his [G846](#) side, [G4125](#) I will [G4100](#) not [G3364](#) believe. [G4100](#)

John 20:26 (KJV) 26 And [G2532](#) after [G3326](#) eight [G3638](#) days [G2250](#) again [G3825](#) his [G846](#) disciples [G3101](#) were [G2258](#) within, [G2080](#) and [G2532](#) Thomas [G2381](#) with [G3326](#) them: [G846](#) then came [G2064](#) Jesus, [G2424](#) the doors [G2374](#) being shut, [G2808](#) and [G2532](#) stood [G2476](#) in [G1519](#) the midst, [G3319](#) and [G2532](#) said, [G2036](#) Peace [G1515](#) be unto you. [G5213](#)

John 20:27 (KJV) 27 **THEN [G1534](#) SAITH HE [G3004](#) TO THOMAS, [G2381](#) REACH [G5342](#) HITHER [G5602](#) THY [G4675](#) FINGER, [G1147](#) AND [G2532](#) BEHOLD [G1492](#) MY [G3450](#) HANDS; [G5495](#) AND [G2532](#) REACH HITHER [G5342](#) THY [G4675](#) HAND, [G5495](#) AND [G2532](#) THRUST [G906](#) IT INTO [G1519](#) MY [G3450](#) SIDE: [G4125](#) AND [G2532](#) BE [G1096](#) NOT [G3361](#) FAITHLESS, [G571](#) BUT [G235](#) BELIEVING. [G4103](#)**

John 20:28 (KJV) 28 And [G2532](#) Thomas [G2381](#) answered [G611](#) and [G2532](#) said [G2036](#) unto him, [G846](#) My [G3450](#) Lord [G2962](#) and [G2532](#) my [G3450](#) God. [G2316](#)

John 20:29 (KJV) 29 Jesus [G2424](#) saith [G3004](#) unto him, [G846](#) Thomas, [G2381](#) because [G3754](#) thou hast seen [G3708](#) me, [G3165](#) thou hast believed: [G4100](#) blessed [G3107](#) are they that have not [G3361](#) seen, [G1492](#) and [G2532](#) yet have believed. [G4100](#)

John 20:30 (KJV) 30 And [G2532](#) many [G4183](#) other [G243](#) signs [G4592](#) truly [G3303](#) [G3767](#) did [G4160](#) Jesus [G2424](#) in the presence [G1799](#) of his [G846](#) disciples, [G3101](#) which [G3739](#) are [G2076](#) not [G3756](#) written [G1125](#) in [G1722](#) this [G5129](#) book: [G97](#)

John 20:31 (KJV) 31 But [G1161](#) these [G5023](#) are written, [G1125](#) that [G2443](#) ye might believe [G4100](#) that [G3754](#) Jesus [G2424](#) is [G2076](#) the Christ, [G5547](#) the Son [G5207](#) of God; [G2316](#) and [G2532](#) that [G2443](#) believing [G4100](#) ye might have [G2192](#) life [G2222](#) through [G1722](#) his [G846](#) name. [G3686](#)

THE GOSPEL OF LUKE ACCOUNT

Luke 24:36-48 (KJV) 36 And [G1161](#) as they [G846](#) thus [G5023](#) spake, [G2980](#) Jesus [G2424](#) himself [G846](#) stood [G2476](#) in [G1722](#) the midst [G3319](#) of them, [G846](#) and [G2532](#) saith [G3004](#) unto them, [G846](#) Peace [G1515](#) be unto you. [G5213](#)

Luke 24:36 -48 (KJV) 37 But [G1161](#) they were terrified [G4422](#) and [G2532](#) affrighted, [G1719](#) [G1096](#) and supposed [G1380](#) that they had seen [G2334](#) a spirit. [G4151](#)

Luke 24:38 (KJV) 38 And [G2532](#) he said [G2036](#) unto them, [G846](#) Why [G5101](#) are ye [G2075](#) troubled? [G5015](#) and [G2532](#) why [G1302](#) do thoughts [G1261](#) arise [G305](#) in [G1722](#) your [G5216](#) hearts? [G2588](#)

Luke 24:39 (KJV) 39 **BEHOLD [G1492](#) MY [G3450](#) HANDS [G5495](#) AND [G2532](#) MY [G3450](#) FEET, [G4228](#) THAT [G3754](#) IT IS [G1510](#) I [G1473](#) MYSELF: [G846](#) HANDLE [G5584](#) ME, [G3165](#) AND [G2532](#) SEE; [G1492](#) FOR [G3754](#) A SPIRIT [G4151](#) HATH [G2192](#) NOT [G3756](#) FLESH [G4561](#) AND [G2532](#) BONES, [G3747](#) AS [G2531](#) YE SEE [G2334](#) ME [G1691](#) HAVE. [G2192](#)**

LUKE 24:40 (KJV) 40 AND [G2532](#) WHEN HE HAD THUS [G5124](#) SPOKEN, [G2036](#) HE SHEWED [G1925](#) THEM [G846](#) HIS HANDS [G5495](#) AND [G2532](#) HIS FEET. [G4228](#)

Luke 24:41 (KJV) 41 And [G1161](#) while they [G846](#) yet [G2089](#) believed not [G569](#) for [G575](#) joy, [G5479](#) and [G2532](#) wondered, [G2296](#) he said [G2036](#) unto them, [G846](#) Have ye [G2192](#) here [G1759](#) any [G5100](#) meat? [G1034](#)

Luke 24:42 (KJV) 42 And [G1161](#) they gave [G1929](#) him [G846](#) a piece [G3313](#) of a broiled [G3702](#) fish, [G2486](#) and [G2532](#) of [G575](#) an honeycomb. [G3193](#) [G2781](#)

Luke 24:43 (KJV) 43 And [G2532](#) he took [G2983](#) it, and did eat [G5315](#) before [G1799](#) them. [G846](#)

Luke 24:44 (KJV) 44 And [G1161](#) he said [G2036](#) unto them, [G846](#) These [G3778](#) are the words [G3056](#) which [G3739](#) I spake [G2980](#) unto [G4314](#) you, [G5209](#) while [G5607](#) I was yet [G2089](#) with [G4862](#) you, [G5213](#) that [G3754](#) all things [G3956](#) must [G1163](#) be fulfilled, [G4137](#) which [G3588](#) were written [G1125](#) in [G1722](#) the law [G3551](#) of Moses, [G3475](#) and [G2532](#) in the prophets, [G4396](#) and [G2532](#) in the psalms, [G5568](#) concerning [G4012](#) me. [G170](#)

Luke 24:45 (KJV) 45 Then [G5119](#) opened he [G1272](#) their [G846](#) understanding, [G3563](#) that they might understand [G4920](#) the scriptures, [G1124](#)

Luke 24:46 (KJV) 46 And [G2532](#) said [G2036](#) unto them, [G846](#) Thus [G3754](#) [G3779](#) it is written, [G1125](#) and [G2532](#) thus [G3779](#) it behoved [G1163](#) Christ [G5547](#) to suffer, [G3958](#) and [G2532](#) to rise [G450](#) from [G1537](#) the dead [G3498](#) the third [G5154](#) day: [G2250](#)

Luke 24:47 (KJV) 47 And [G2532](#) that repentance [G3341](#) and [G2532](#) remission [G859](#) of sins [G266](#) should be preached [G2784](#) in [G1909](#) his [G846](#) name [G3686](#) among [G1519](#) all [G3956](#) nations, [G1484](#) beginning [G756](#) at [G575](#) Jerusalem. [G2419](#)

Luke 24:48 (KJV) 48 AND [G1161](#) YE [G5210](#) ARE [G2075](#) WITNESSES [G3144](#) OF THESE THINGS. [G5130](#)

THE THIRD APPEARANCE OF JESUS CHRIST TO HIS DISCIPLES AFTER HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD.

John 21:1-25 (KJV) 1 After [G3326](#) these things [G5023](#) Jesus [G2424](#) shewed [G5319](#) himself [G1438](#) again [G3825](#) to the disciples [G3101](#) at [G1909](#) the sea [G2281](#) of Tiberias; [G5085](#) and [G1161](#) on this wise [G3779](#) shewed [G5319](#) he himself.

John 21:2 (KJV) 2 There were [G2258](#) together [G3674](#) Simon [G4613](#) Peter, [G4074](#) and [G2532](#) Thomas [G2381](#) called [G3004](#) Didymus, [G1324](#) and [G2532](#) Nathanael [G3482](#) of [G575](#) Cana [G2580](#) in Galilee, [G1056](#) and [G2532](#) the sons [G3588](#) of Zebedee, [G2199](#) and [G2532](#) two [G1417](#) other [G243](#) of [G1537](#) his [G846](#) disciples. [G3101](#)

John 21:3 (KJV) 3 Simon [G4613](#) Peter [G4074](#) saith [G3004](#) unto them, [G846](#) I go [G5217](#) a fishing. [G232](#) They say [G3004](#) unto him, [G846](#) We [G2249](#) also [G2532](#) go [G2064](#) with [G4862](#) thee. [G4671](#) They went forth, [G1831](#) and [G2532](#) entered [G305](#) into [G1519](#) a ship [G4143](#) immediately; [G2117](#) and [G2532](#) that [G1722](#) [G1565](#) night [G3571](#) they caught [G4084](#) nothing. [G3762](#)

John 21:4 (KJV) 4 But [G1161](#) when the morning [G4405](#) was [G1096](#) now [G2235](#) come, [G1096](#) Jesus [G2424](#) stood [G2476](#) on [G1519](#) the shore: [G123](#) but [G3305](#) the disciples [G3101](#) knew [G1492](#) not [G3756](#) that [G3754](#) it was [G2076](#) Jesus. [G242](#)

John 21:5 (KJV) 5 Then [G3767](#) Jesus [G2424](#) saith [G3004](#) unto them, [G846](#) Children, [G3813](#) have ye [G2192](#) any [G3387](#) meat? [G4371](#) They answered [G611](#) him, [G846](#) No. [G3756](#)

John 21:6 (KJV) 6 And [G1161](#) he said [G2036](#) unto them, [G846](#) Cast [G906](#) the net [G1350](#) on [G1519](#) the right [G1188](#) side [G3313](#) of the ship, [G4143](#) and [G2532](#) ye shall find. [G2147](#) They cast [G906](#) therefore, [G3767](#) and [G2532](#) now [G3765](#) they were [G2480](#) not [G3765](#) able [G2480](#) to draw [G1670](#) it [G846](#) for [G575](#) the multitude [G4128](#) of fishes. [G2486](#)

John 21:7 (KJV) 7 Therefore [G3767](#) that [G1565](#) disciple [G3101](#) whom [G3739](#) Jesus [G2424](#) loved [G25](#) saith [G3004](#) unto Peter, [G4074](#) It is [G2076](#) the Lord. [G2962](#) Now [G3767](#) when Simon [G4613](#) Peter [G4074](#)

heard [G191](#) that [G3754](#) it was [G2076](#) the Lord, [G2962](#) he girt [G1241](#) his fisher's coat [G1903](#) unto him, (for [G1063](#) he was [G2258](#) naked,) [G1131](#) and [G2532](#) did cast [G906](#) himself [G1438](#) into [G1519](#) the sea. [G2281](#)

John 21:8 (KJV) 8 And [G1161](#) the other [G243](#) disciples [G3101](#) came [G2064](#) in a little ship; [G4142](#) (for [G1063](#) they were [G2258](#) not [G3756](#) far [G3112](#) from [G575](#) land, [G1093](#) but [G235](#) as it were [G5613](#) [G575](#) two hundred [G1250](#) cubits,) [G4083](#) dragging [G4951](#) the net [G1350](#) with fishes. [G2486](#)

John 21:9 (KJV) 9 As soon [G5613](#) then [G3767](#) as they were come [G576](#) to [G1519](#) land, [G1093](#) they saw [G991](#) a fire of coals [G439](#) there, and [G2532](#) fish [G3795](#) laid [G2749](#) thereon, [G1945](#) and [G2532](#) bread. [G740](#)

John 21:10 (KJV) 10 Jesus [G2424](#) saith [G3004](#) unto them, [G846](#) Bring [G5342](#) of [G575](#) the fish [G3795](#) which [G3739](#) ye have [G4084](#) now [G3568](#) caught. [G4084](#)

John 21:11 (KJV) 11 Simon [G4613](#) Peter [G4074](#) went up, [G305](#) and [G2532](#) drew [G1670](#) the net [G1350](#) to [G1909](#) land [G1093](#) full [G3324](#) of great [G3173](#) fishes, [G2486](#) an hundred [G1540](#) and fifty [G4004](#) and three: [G5140](#) and [G2532](#) for all there were so many, [G5118](#) yet was [G5607](#) not [G3756](#) the net [G1350](#) broken. [G4977](#)

John 21:12 (KJV) 12 Jesus [G2424](#) saith [G3004](#) unto them, [G846](#) Come [G1205](#) and dine. [G709](#) And [G1161](#) none [G3762](#) of the disciples [G3101](#) durst [G5111](#) ask [G1833](#) him, [G846](#) Who [G5101](#) art [G1488](#) thou? [G4771](#) knowing [G1492](#) that [G3754](#) it was [G2076](#) the Lord. [G2962](#)

John 21:13 (KJV) 13 Jesus [G2424](#) then [G3767](#) cometh, [G2064](#) and [G2532](#) taketh [G2983](#) bread, [G740](#) and [G2532](#) giveth [G1325](#) them, [G846](#) and [G2532](#) fish [G3795](#) likewise. [G3668](#)

John 21:14 (KJV) 14 This [G5124](#) is [G5319](#) now [G2235](#) the third time [G5154](#) that Jesus [G2424](#) shewed himself [G5319](#) to his [G846](#) disciples, [G3101](#) after that he was risen [G1453](#) from [G1537](#) the dead. [G3498](#)

John 21:15 (KJV) 15 So [G3767](#) when [G3753](#) they had dined, [G709](#) Jesus [G2424](#) saith [G3004](#) to Simon [G4613](#) Peter, [G4074](#) Simon, [G4613](#) son of Jonas, [G2495](#) lovest thou [G25](#) me [G3165](#) more than [G4119](#) these? [G5130](#) He saith [G3004](#) unto him, [G846](#) Yea, [G3483](#) Lord; [G2962](#) thou [G4771](#) knowest [G1492](#) that [G3754](#) I love [G5368](#) thee. [G4571](#) He saith [G3004](#) unto him, [G846](#) Feed [G1006](#) my [G3450](#) lambs. [G721](#)

John 21:16 (KJV) 16 He saith [G3004](#) to him [G846](#) again [G3825](#) the second time, [G1208](#) Simon, [G4613](#) son of Jonas, [G2495](#) lovest thou [G25](#) me? [G3165](#) He saith [G3004](#) unto him, [G846](#) Yea, [G3483](#) Lord; [G2962](#) thou [G4771](#) knowest [G1492](#) that [G3754](#) I love [G5368](#) thee. [G4571](#) He saith [G3004](#) unto him, [G846](#) Feed [G4165](#) my [G3450](#) sheep. [G4263](#)

John 21:17 (KJV) 17 He saith [G3004](#) unto him [G846](#) the third [G5154](#) time, Simon, [G4613](#) son of Jonas, [G2495](#) lovest [G5368](#) thou me? [G3165](#) Peter [G4074](#) was grieved [G3076](#) because [G3754](#) he said [G2036](#) unto him [G846](#) the third [G5154](#) time, Lovest [G5368](#) thou me? [G3165](#) And [G2532](#) he said [G2036](#) unto him, [G846](#) Lord, [G2962](#) thou [G4771](#) knowest [G1492](#) all things; [G3956](#) thou [G4771](#) knowest [G1097](#) that [G3754](#) I love [G5368](#) thee. [G4571](#) Jesus [G2424](#) saith [G3004](#) unto him, [G846](#) Feed [G1006](#) my [G3450](#) sheep. [G4263](#)

John 21:18 (KJV) 18 Verily, [G281](#) verily, [G281](#) I say [G3004](#) unto thee, [G4671](#) When [G3753](#) thou wast [G2258](#) young, [G3501](#) thou girdedst [G2224](#) thyself, [G4572](#) and [G2532](#) walkedst [G4043](#) whither [G3699](#) thou wouldest: [G2309](#) but [G1161](#) when [G3752](#) thou shalt be old, [G1095](#) thou shalt stretch forth [G1614](#) thy [G4675](#) hands, [G5495](#) and [G2532](#) another [G243](#) shall gird [G2224](#) thee, [G4571](#) and [G2532](#) carry [G5342](#) thee whither [G3699](#) thou wouldest [G2309](#) not. [G3756](#)

John 21:19 (KJV) 19 [G1161](#) This [G5124](#) spake he, [G2036](#) signifying [G4591](#) by what [G4169](#) death [G2288](#) he should glorify [G1392](#) God. [G2316](#) And [G2532](#) when he had spoken [G2036](#) this, [G5124](#) he saith [G3004](#) unto him, [G846](#) Follow [G190](#) me. [G3427](#)

John 21:20 (KJV) 20 Then [G1161](#) Peter, [G4074](#) turning about, [G1994](#) seeth [G991](#) the disciple [G3101](#) whom [G3739](#) Jesus [G2424](#) loved [G25](#) following; [G190](#) which [G3739](#) also [G2532](#) leaned [G377](#) on [G1909](#) his [G846](#) breast [G4738](#) at [G1722](#) supper, [G1173](#) and [G2532](#) said, [G2036](#) Lord, [G2962](#) which [G5101](#) is he [G2076](#) that betrayeth [G3860](#) thee? [G4571](#)

John 21:21 (KJV) 21 Peter [G4074](#) seeing [G1492](#) him [G5126](#) saith [G3004](#) to Jesus, [G2424](#) Lord, [G2962](#) and [G1161](#) what [G5101](#) shall this man [G3778](#) do?

John 21:22 (KJV) 22 Jesus [G2424](#) saith [G3004](#) unto him, [G846](#) If [G1437](#) I will [G2309](#) that he [G846](#) tarry [G3306](#) till [G2193](#) I come, [G2064](#) what [G5101](#) is that to [G4314](#) thee? [G4571](#) follow [G190](#) thou [G4771](#) me. [G3427](#)

John 21:23 (KJV) 23 Then [G3767](#) went [G1831](#) this [G3778](#) saying [G3056](#) abroad [G1831](#) among [G1519](#) the brethren, [G80](#) that [G3754](#) that [G1565](#) disciple [G3101](#) should [G599](#) not [G3756](#) die: [G599](#) yet [G2532](#) Jesus [G2424](#) said [G2036](#) not [G3756](#) unto him, [G846](#) [G3754](#) He shall [G599](#) not [G3756](#) die; [G599](#) but, [G235](#) If [G1437](#) I will [G2309](#) that he [G846](#) tarry [G3306](#) till [G2193](#) I come, [G2064](#) what [G5101](#) is that to [G4314](#) thee? [G4571](#)

John 21:24 (KJV) 24 This [G3778](#) is [G2076](#) the disciple [G3101](#) which [G3588](#) testifieth [G3140](#) of [G4012](#) these things, [G5130](#) and [G2532](#) wrote [G1125](#) these things: [G5023](#) and [G2532](#) we know [G1492](#) that [G3754](#) his [G846](#) testimony [G3141](#) is [G2076](#) true. [G227](#)

John 21:25 (KJV) 25 And [G1161](#) there are [G2076](#) also [G2532](#) many [G4183](#) other things [G243](#) which [G3745](#) Jesus [G2424](#) did, [G4160](#) the which, [G3748](#) if [G1437](#) they should be written [G1125](#) every [G2596](#) one, [G1520](#) I suppose [G3633](#) that even [G3761](#) the world [G2889](#) itself [G846](#) could not [G3761](#) contain [G5562](#) the books [G975](#) that should be written. [G1125](#) Amen. [G281](#)

JESUS CHRIST APPEARED TO HIS DISCIPLES FORTY 40 DAYS BEFORE HIS FINAL ASCENSION TO HEAVEN TO BE SEATED AT THE RIGHT HAND OF GOD THE FATHER.

Acts 1:1-12 (KJV) 1 The former [G3303](#) [G4413](#) treatise [G3056](#) have I made, [G4160](#) O [G5599](#) Theophilus, [G2321](#) of [G4012](#) all [G3956](#) that [G3739](#) Jesus [G2424](#) began [G756](#) both [G5037](#) to do [G4160](#) and [G2532](#) teach, [G1321](#)
Acts 1:2 (KJV) 2 UNTIL [G891](#) THE DAY [G2250](#) IN WHICH [G3739](#) HE WAS TAKEN UP, [G353](#) after that he through [G1223](#) the Holy [G40](#) Ghost [G4151](#) had given commandments [G1781](#) unto the apostles [G652](#) whom [G3739](#) he had chosen: [G1586](#)

JESUS CHRIST SHOWED HIMSELF TO HIS DISCIPLES FOR 40 DAYS AFTER HIS FIRST ASCENSION TO PRESENT HIMSELF BEFORE GOD THE FATHER AS OUR WAVE SHEAF OFFERING.

JESUS CHRIST SPENT THE 40 DAYS AFTER HIS RESURRECTION AND FIRST ASCENSION WITH HIS DISCIPLES TO COMFORT THEM BEFORE HIS FINAL ASCENSION TEN DAYS BEFORE THE DAY OF PENTECOST.

THE DAY OF PENTECOST WOULD BE FULFILLED TEN (10) DAYS AFTER JESUS CHRIST FINAL ASCENSION WITH THE COMING OF THE ETERNAL SPIRIT BEING CALLED THE HOLY SPIRIT AS OUR PERSONAL AND RELATIONAL AND OMNIPRESENT COMFORTER.

Acts 1:3-12 (KJV) 3 To whom [G3739](#) also [G2532](#) he shewed [G3936](#) himself [G1438](#) alive [G2198](#) after [G3326](#) his [G846](#) passion [G3958](#) by [G1722](#) many [G4183](#) infallible proofs, [G5039](#) **BEING SEEN [G3700](#) OF THEM [G846](#) [G1223](#) FORTY [G5062](#) DAYS, [G2250](#) and [G2532](#) SPEAKING [G3004](#) OF THE THINGS PERTAINING [G4012](#) TO THE KINGDOM [G932](#) OF GOD: [G2316](#)**

Acts 1:4 (KJV) 4 And, [G2532](#) being assembled together [G4871](#) with [G846](#) them, commanded [G3853](#) them [G846](#) that they should [G5563](#) not [G3361](#) depart [G5563](#) from [G575](#) Jerusalem, [G2414](#) but [G235](#) wait [G4037](#) for the promise [G1860](#) of the Father, [G3962](#) which, [G3739](#) saith he, ye have heard [G191](#) of me. [G3450](#)

Acts 1:5 (KJV) 5 For [G3754](#) John [G2491](#) truly [G3303](#) baptized [G907](#) with water; [G5204](#) but [G1161](#) ye [G5210](#) shall be baptized [G907](#) with [G1722](#) the Holy [G40](#) Ghost [G4151](#) not [G3756](#) many [G3326](#) [G4183](#) days [G2250](#) hence. [G5025](#)

Acts 1:6 (KJV) 6 When [G3303](#) they therefore [G3767](#) were come together, [G4905](#) they asked [G1905](#) of him, [G846](#) saying, [G3004](#) Lord, [G2962](#) [G1487](#) wilt thou [G600](#) at [G1722](#) this [G5129](#) time [G5550](#) restore again [G600](#) the kingdom [G932](#) to Israel? [G2474](#)

Acts 1:7 (KJV) 7 And [G1161](#) he said [G2036](#) unto [G4314](#) them, [G846](#) It is [G2076](#) not [G3756](#) for you [G5216](#) to know [G1097](#) the times [G5550](#) or [G2228](#) the seasons, [G2540](#) which [G3739](#) the Father [G3962](#) hath put [G5087](#) in [G1722](#) his own [G2398](#) power. [G1849](#)

Acts 1:8 (KJV) 8 But [G235](#) ye shall receive [G2983](#) power, [G1411](#) after that the Holy [G40](#) Ghost [G4151](#) is come [G1904](#) upon [G1909](#) you: [G5209](#) and [G2532](#) ye shall be [G2071](#) witnesses [G3144](#) unto me [G3427](#) both [G5037](#) in [G1722](#) Jerusalem, [G2419](#) and [G2532](#) in [G1722](#) all [G3956](#) Judaea, [G2449](#) and [G2532](#) in Samaria, [G4540](#) and [G2532](#) unto [G2193](#) the uttermost part [G2078](#) of the earth. [G1093](#)

Acts 1:9 (KJV) 9 And [G2532](#) when he had spoken [G2036](#) these things, [G5023](#) while they [G846](#) beheld, [G991](#) he was taken up; [G1869](#) and [G2532](#) a cloud [G3507](#) received [G5274](#) him [G846](#) out of [G575](#) their [G846](#) sight. [G3788](#)

Acts 1:10 (KJV) 10 And [G2532](#) while [G5613](#) they looked stedfastly [G2258](#) [G816](#) toward [G1519](#) heaven [G3772](#) as he [G846](#) went up, [G4198](#) [G2532](#) behold, [G2400](#) two [G1417](#) men [G435](#) stood by [G3936](#) them [G846](#) in [G1722](#) white [G3022](#) apparel; [G2066](#)

Acts 1:11 (KJV) 11 Which [G3739](#) also [G2532](#) said, [G2036](#) Ye men [G435](#) of Galilee, [G1057](#) why [G5101](#) stand ye [G2476](#) gazing up [G1689](#) into [G1519](#) heaven? [G3772](#) this same [G3778](#) Jesus, [G2424](#) which [G3588](#) is taken up [G353](#) from [G575](#) you [G5216](#) into [G1519](#) heaven, [G3772](#) shall [G2064](#) so [G3779](#) come [G2064](#) in like manner as [G3739](#) [G5158](#) ye have seen [G2300](#) him [G846](#) go [G4198](#) into [G1519](#) heaven. [G3772](#)

Acts 1:12 (KJV) 12 Then [G5119](#) returned they [G5290](#) unto [G1519](#) Jerusalem [G2419](#) from [G575](#) the mount [G3735](#) called [G2564](#) Olivet, [G1638](#) which [G3739](#) is [G2076](#) from [G1451](#) Jerusalem [G2419](#) a sabbath [G4521](#) day's journey. [G2192](#) [G3598](#)

OTHER RELATED SCRIPTURES:

Luke 24:49-53 (KJV) 49 And, [G2532](#) behold, [G2400](#) **I** [G1473](#) **SEND** [G649](#)
THE PROMISE [G1860](#) **OF MY** [G3450](#) **FATHER** [G3962](#) **UPON** [G1909](#)
YOU: [G5209](#) **BUT** [G1161](#) **TARRY** [G2523](#) **YE** [G5210](#) **IN** [G1722](#) **THE CITY** [G4172](#)
OF JERUSALEM, [G2419](#) **UNTIL** [G2193](#) **YE** [G3739](#) **BE ENDUED** [G1746](#) **WITH**
POWER [G1411](#) **FROM** [G1537](#) **ON HIGH.** [G5311](#)

Luke 24:50 (KJV) 50 And [G1161](#) he led [G1806](#) them [G846](#) out [G1854](#) as far
as [G2193](#) to [G1519](#) Bethany, [G963](#) and [G2532](#) he lifted up [G1869](#) his [G846](#)
hands, [G5495](#) and blessed [G2127](#) them. [G846](#)

Luke 24:51 (KJV) 51 And [G2532](#) it came to pass, [G1096](#) while [G1722](#)
he [G846](#) blessed [G2127](#) them, [G846](#) **HE WAS PARTED** [G1339](#) **FROM** [G575](#)
THEM, [G846](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **CARRIED UP** [G399](#) **INTO** [G1519](#) **HEAVEN.** [G3772](#)

Luke 24:52 (KJV) 52 And [G2532](#) they [G846](#) worshipped [G4352](#) him, [G846](#)
and returned [G5290](#) to [G1519](#) Jerusalem [G2419](#) with [G3326](#) great [G3173](#)
joy: [G5479](#)

Luke 24:53 (KJV) 53 And [G2532](#) were [G2258](#) continually [G1275](#) in [G1722](#)
the temple, [G2411](#) praising [G134](#) and [G2532](#) blessing [G2127](#) God. [G2316](#)
Amen. [G281](#)

Acts 1:22 (KJV) Beginning [G756](#) from [G575](#) the baptism [G908](#) of
John, [G2491](#) unto [G2193](#) that same day [G2250](#) that [G3739](#) he was taken
up [G353](#) from [G575](#) us, [G2257](#) **MUST** [G1163](#) **ONE** [G1520](#) **BE ORDAINED** [G1096](#)
TO BE A WITNESS [G3144](#) **WITH** [G4862](#) **US** [G2254](#) **OF HIS** [G846](#)
RESURRECTION. [G386](#)

Acts 2:32 (KJV) This [G5126](#) Jesus [G2424](#) hath [G450](#) **GO** God [G2316](#) raised
up, [G450](#) **WHEREOF** [G3739](#) **WE** [G2249](#) **ALL** [G3956](#) **ARE** [G2070](#)
WITNESSES. [G3144](#)

Acts 3:15 (KJV) And [G1161](#) killed [G615](#) the Prince [G747](#) of life, [G2222](#)
whom [G3739](#) God [G2316](#) hath raised [G1453](#) from [G1537](#) the dead; [G3498](#)
WHEREOF [G3739](#) **WE** [G2249](#) **ARE** [G2070](#) **WITNESSES.** [G3144](#)

THE APOSTLE PAUL WAS ALSO CALLED TO BE A WITNESS
FOR JESUS CHRIST.

Acts 9:3-16 (KJV) 3 And [G1161](#) as he [G846](#) journeyed, [G4198](#) [G1722](#) he
came [G1096](#) near [G1448](#) Damascus: [G1154](#) and [G2532](#) suddenly [G1810](#)

there shined round about [G4015](#) him [G846](#) a light [G5457](#) from [G575](#) heaven: [G3772](#)

Acts 9:4 (KJV) 4 And [G2532](#) he fell [G4098](#) to [G1909](#) the earth, [G1093](#) and heard [G191](#) a voice [G5456](#) saying [G3004](#) unto him, [G846](#) Saul, [G4549](#) Saul, [G4549](#) why [G5101](#) persecutest thou [G1377](#) me? [G3165](#)

Acts 9:5 (KJV) 5 And [G1161](#) he said, [G2036](#) Who [G5101](#) art thou, [G1488](#) Lord? [G2962](#) And [G1161](#) the Lord [G2962](#) said, [G2036](#) I [G1473](#) am [G1510](#) Jesus [G2424](#) whom [G3739](#) thou [G4771](#) persecutest: [G1377](#) it is hard [G4642](#) for thee [G4671](#) to kick [G2979](#) against [G4314](#) the pricks. [G2759](#)

Acts 9:6 (KJV) 6 And [G5037](#) he trembling [G5141](#) and [G2532](#) astonished [G2284](#) said, [G2036](#) Lord, [G2962](#) what [G5101](#) wilt thou have [G2309](#) me [G3165](#) to do? [G4160](#) And [G2532](#) the Lord [G2962](#) said unto [G4314](#) him, [G846](#) Arise, [G450](#) and [G2532](#) go [G1525](#) into [G1519](#) the city, [G4172](#) and [G2532](#) it shall be told [G2980](#) thee [G4671](#) what [G5101](#) thou [G4571](#) must [G1163](#) do. [G4160](#)

Acts 9:7 (KJV) 7 And [G1161](#) the men [G435](#) which [G3588](#) journeyed [G4922](#) with him [G846](#) stood [G2476](#) speechless, [G1769](#) hearing [G191](#) [G3303](#) a voice, [G5456](#) but [G1161](#) seeing [G2334](#) no man. [G3367](#)

Acts 9:8 (KJV) 8 And [G1161](#) Saul [G4569](#) arose [G1453](#) from [G575](#) the earth; [G1093](#) and [G1161](#) when his [G846](#) eyes [G3788](#) were opened, [G455](#) he saw [G991](#) no man: [G3762](#) but [G1161](#) they led [G5496](#) him [G846](#) by the hand, [G5496](#) and brought [G1521](#) him into [G1519](#) Damascus. [G1154](#)

Acts 9:9 (KJV) 9 AND [G2532](#) HE WAS [G2258](#) THREE [G5140](#) DAYS [G2250](#) WITHOUT [G3361](#) SIGHT, [G991](#) AND [G2532](#) NEITHER [G3756](#) DID EAT [G5315](#) NOR [G3761](#) DRINK. [G4095](#)

Acts 9:10 (KJV) 10 And [G1161](#) there was [G2258](#) a certain [G5100](#) disciple [G3101](#) at [G1722](#) Damascus, [G1154](#) named [G3686](#) Ananias; [G367](#) and [G2532](#) to [G4314](#) him [G846](#) said [G2036](#) the Lord [G2962](#) in [G1722](#) a vision, [G3705](#) Ananias. [G367](#) And [G1161](#) he said, [G2036](#) Behold, [G2400](#) I [G1473](#) am here, Lord. [G2962](#)

Acts 9:11 (KJV) 11 And [G1161](#) the Lord [G2962](#) said unto [G4314](#) him, [G846](#) Arise, [G450](#) and go [G4198](#) into [G1909](#) the street [G4505](#) which [G3588](#) is called [G2564](#) Straight, [G2117](#) and [G2532](#) enquire [G2212](#) in [G1722](#) the house [G3614](#) of Judas [G2455](#) for one called [G3686](#) Saul, [G4569](#) of Tarsus: [G5018](#) for, [G1063](#) behold, [G2400](#) he prayeth, [G4336](#)

Acts 9:12 (KJV) 12 And [G2532](#) hath seen [G1492](#) in [G1722](#) a vision [G3705](#) a man [G435](#) named [G3686](#) Ananias [G367](#) coming in, [G1525](#) and [G2532](#) putting [G2007](#) his hand [G5495](#) on [G2007](#) him, [G846](#) that [G3704](#) he might receive his sight. [G308](#)

Acts 9:13 (KJV) 13 Then [G1161](#) Ananias [G367](#) answered, [G611](#) Lord, [G2962](#) I have heard [G191](#) by [G575](#) many [G4183](#) of [G4012](#) this [G5127](#) man, [G435](#) how much [G3745](#) evil [G2556](#) he hath done [G4160](#) to thy [G4675](#) saints [G40](#) at [G1722](#) Jerusalem: [G2419](#)

Acts 9:14 (KJV) 14 And [G2532](#) here [G5602](#) he hath [G2192](#) authority [G1849](#) from [G3844](#) the chief priests [G749](#) to bind [G1210](#) all [G3956](#) that call [G1941](#) on thy [G4675](#) name. [G3686](#)

THE APOSTLE PAUL WAS CALLED TO BE A WITNESS OF JESUS CHRIST AND TO SUFFER FOR HIS NAME'S SAKE.

Acts 9:15-16 (KJV) 15 But [G1161](#) the Lord [G2962](#) said [G2036](#) unto [G4314](#) him, [G846](#) Go thy way: [G4198](#) FOR [G3754](#) HE [G3778](#) IS [G2076](#) A CHOSEN [G1589](#) VESSEL [G4632](#) UNTO ME, [G3427](#) TO BEAR [G941](#) MY [G3450](#) NAME [G3686](#) BEFORE [G1799](#) THE GENTILES, [G1484](#) AND [G2532](#) KINGS, [G935](#) AND [G5037](#) THE CHILDREN [G5207](#) OF ISRAEL: [G2474](#)

Acts 9:16 (KJV) 16 FOR [G1063](#) I [G1473](#) WILL SHEW [G5263](#) HIM [G846](#) HOW GREAT THINGS [G3745](#) HE [G846](#) MUST [G1163](#) SUFFER [G3958](#) FOR [G5228](#) MY [G3450](#) NAME'S SAKE. [G3686](#) [G5228](#)

JESUS CHRIST DIED AND ROSE FROM THE DEAD AND **APPEARED ONLY** UNTO HIS DISCIPLES FOR A WITNESS UNTO THEM AND FOR THEM TO BECOME WITNESSES TO OTHERS OF HIS DEATH AND RESURRECTION.

Acts 10:40-41 (KJV) 40 Him [G5126](#) God [G2316](#) raised up [G1453](#) the third [G5154](#) day, [G2250](#) and [G2532](#) shewed [G1096](#) him [G846](#) openly; [G1717](#) [G1325](#)

Acts 10:41 (KJV) NOT [G3756](#) TO ALL [G3956](#) THE PEOPLE, [G2992](#) BUT [G235](#) UNTO WITNESSES [G3144](#) CHOSEN BEFORE [G4401](#) OF [G5259](#) GOD, [G2316](#) EVEN TO US, [G2254](#) who [G3748](#) did eat [G4906](#) and [G2532](#) drink with [G4844](#) him [G846](#) AFTER [G3326](#) HE [G846](#) ROSE [G450](#) FROM [G1537](#) THE DEAD. [G3498](#)

THE APOSTLE PAUL WROTE ABOUT THE WITNESSES TO THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST FROM THE DEAD.

JESUS CHRIST APPEARED TO A GREAT NUMBER OF DISCIPLES AND THE APOSTLES AS A WITNESS TO HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD AND FOR THEM TO BEAR

WITNESS OF HIS RESURRECTION IN THE GOSPEL MESSAGE
OF THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN.

1 Cor 15:3-8 (KJV) 3 For [G1063](#) I delivered [G3860](#) unto you [G5213](#) first of all [G1722](#) [G4413](#) that which [G3739](#) | [G3880](#) [G0](#) also [G2532](#) received, [G3880](#) how [G3754](#) that Christ [G5547](#) died [G599](#) for [G5228](#) our [G2257](#) sins [G266](#) according [G2596](#) to the scriptures; [G1124](#)

1 Cor 15:4 (KJV) 4 AND [G2532](#) THAT [G3754](#) HE WAS BURIED, [G2290](#) AND [G2532](#) THAT [G3754](#) HE ROSE AGAIN [G1453](#) THE THIRD [G5154](#) DAY [G2250](#) ACCORDING [G2596](#) TO THE SCRIPTURES: [G1124](#)

1 Cor 15:5 (KJV) 5 And [G2532](#) that [G3754](#) **HE WAS SEEN** [G3700](#) **OF CEPHAS,** [G2786](#) **THEN** [G1534](#) **OF THE TWELVE:** [G1427](#)

1 Cor 15:6 (KJV) 6 After that, [G1899](#) **HE WAS SEEN** [G3700](#) **OF ABOVE** [G1883](#) **FIVE HUNDRED** [G4001](#) **BRETHREN** [G80](#) **AT ONCE;** [G2178](#) of [G1537](#) whom [G3739](#) the greater part [G4119](#) remain [G3306](#) unto [G2193](#) this present, [G737](#) but [G1161](#) some [G5100](#) [G2532](#) are fallen asleep. [G2837](#)

1 Cor 15:7 (KJV) 7 After that, [G1899](#) **HE WAS SEEN** [G3700](#) **OF JAMES;** [G2385](#) **THEN** [G1534](#) **OF ALL** [G3956](#) **THE APOSTLES.** [G652](#)

1 Cor 15:8 (KJV) 8 And [G1161](#) last [G2078](#) of all [G3956](#) **HE WAS SEEN** [G3700](#) **OF ME ALSO,** [G2504](#) as [G5619](#) of one born out of due time. [G1626](#)

❖ **WHAT WAS THE SCENE AT THE THRONE OF GOD IN
HEAVEN AT THE FIRST ASCENSION OF JESUS CHRIST AS
OUR WAVE SHEAF OFFERING?**

THE SCRIPTURES OUTLINES THE SCENE AT THE THRONE IN
HEAVEN BEFORE GOD THE FATHER AT JESUS CHRIST **FIRST
ASCENSION** AS OUR WAVE SHEAF OFFERING TO PRESENT
HIMSELF AS OUR ETERNAL SACRIFICE.

THE SON OF MAN PRESENTED HIMSELF BEFORE GOD THE
FATHER WHO IS ALSO CALLED **THE ANCIENT OF DAYS.**

Daniel 7:13-14 (KJV) 13 I saw [H1934](#) [H2370](#) in the night [H3916](#) visions, [H2376](#) and, behold, [H718](#) **ONE LIKE THE SON** [H1247](#) **OF MAN** [H606](#) **CAME** [H858](#) **WITH** [H5974](#) **THE CLOUDS** [H6050](#) **OF HEAVEN,** [H8065](#) **AND CAME** [H4291](#) **TO** [H5705](#) **THE ANCIENT** [H6268](#) **OF DAYS,** [H3118](#) **AND THEY BROUGHT HIM NEAR** [H7127](#) **BEFORE** [H6925](#) **HIM.**

Daniel 7:14 (KJV) 14 AND THERE WAS GIVEN HIM DOMINION, AND GLORY, AND A KINGDOM, THAT ALL PEOPLE, NATIONS, AND LANGUAGES, SHOULD SERVE HIM: HIS DOMINION IS AN EVERLASTING DOMINION, WHICH SHALL NOT PASS AWAY, AND HIS KINGDOM THAT WHICH SHALL NOT BE DESTROYED.

OTHER RELATED SCRIPTURE:

Dan 2:44 (KJV) And in the days of these kings shall THE GOD OF HEAVEN SET UP A KINGDOM, WHICH SHALL NEVER BE DESTROYED: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand forever.

Rev 11:15 (KJV) And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; AND HE SHALL REIGN FOR EVER AND EVER.

THE SCENE AT THE THRONE IN HEAVEN WITH GOD THE FATHER AWAITING THE FIRST ASCENSION OF JESUS CHRIST AS OUR WAVE SHEAF OFFERING TO RECEIVE THE SEVEN SEAL SCROLL OF THE BOOK OF REVELATION.

Rev 4:1-11 (KJV) 1 After this I looked, and, behold, a door was opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter. Rev 4:2 (KJV) 2 And immediately I was in the spirit: and, behold, a throne was set in heaven, AND ONE SAT ON THE THRONE.

Rev 4:3 (KJV) 3 And [G2532](#) he that sat [G2521](#) was [G2258](#) to look upon [G3706](#) like [G3664](#) a jasper [G2393](#) and [G2532](#) a sardine [G4555](#) stone: [G3037](#) and [G2532](#) there was a rainbow [G2463](#) round about [G2943](#) the throne, [G2362](#) in sight [G3706](#) like [G3664](#) unto an emerald. [G4664](#)

Rev 4:4 (KJV) 4 And [G2532](#) round about [G2943](#) the throne [G2362](#) were four [G5064](#) and [G2532](#) twenty [G1501](#) seats: [G2362](#) and [G2532](#) upon [G1909](#) the seats [G2362](#) I saw [G1492](#) four [G5064](#) and [G2532](#) twenty [G1501](#) elders [G4245](#) sitting, [G2521](#) clothed [G4016](#) in [G1722](#) white [G3022](#) raiment; [G2440](#) and [G2532](#) they had [G2192](#) on [G1909](#) their [G846](#) heads [G2776](#) crowns [G4735](#) of gold. [G5552](#)

Rev 4:5 (KJV) 5 And [G2532](#) out of [G1537](#) the throne [G2362](#) proceeded [G1607](#) lightnings [G796](#) and [G2532](#) thunderings [G1027](#) and [G2532](#) voices: [G5456](#) and [G2532](#) there were seven [G2033](#) lamps [G2985](#) of fire [G4442](#) burning [G2545](#) before [G1799](#) the throne, [G2362](#) which [G3739](#) are [G1526](#) the seven [G2033](#) Spirits [G4151](#) of God. [G2316](#)

Rev 4:6 (KJV) 6 And [G2532](#) before [G1799](#) the throne [G2362](#) there was a sea [G2281](#) of glass [G5193](#) like [G3664](#) unto crystal: [G2930](#) and [G2532](#) in [G1722](#) the midst [G3319](#) of the throne, [G2362](#) and [G2532](#) round about [G2945](#) the throne, [G2362](#) were four [G5064](#) beasts [G2226](#) full [G1073](#) of eyes [G3788](#) before [G1715](#) and [G2532](#) behind. [G3693](#)

Rev 4:7 (KJV) 7 And [G2532](#) the first [G4413](#) beast [G2226](#) was like [G3664](#) a lion, [G3023](#) and [G2532](#) the second [G1208](#) beast [G2226](#) like [G3664](#) a calf, [G3448](#) and [G2532](#) the third [G5154](#) beast [G2226](#) had [G2192](#) a face [G4383](#) as [G5613](#) a man, [G444](#) and [G2532](#) the fourth [G5067](#) beast [G2226](#) was like [G3664](#) a flying [G4072](#) eagle. [G105](#)

Rev 4:8 (KJV) 8 And [G2532](#) the four [G5064](#) beasts [G2226](#) had [G2192](#) each [G303](#) [G1520](#) of them [G2596](#) [G1438](#) six [G1803](#) wings [G4420](#) about [G2943](#) him; and [G2532](#) they were full [G1073](#) of eyes [G3788](#) within: [G2081](#) and [G2532](#) they rest [G372](#) not [G3756](#) [G2192](#) day [G2250](#) and [G2532](#) night, [G3571](#) saying, [G3004](#) Holy, [G40](#) holy, [G40](#) holy, [G40](#) Lord [G2962](#) God [G2316](#) Almighty, [G3841](#) which [G3588](#) was, [G2258](#) and [G2532](#) is, [G5607](#) and [G2532](#) is to come. [G2064](#) [G3801](#)

Rev 4:9 (KJV) 9 And [G2532](#) when [G3752](#) those beasts [G2226](#) give [G1325](#) glory [G1391](#) and [G2532](#) honour [G5092](#) and [G2532](#) thanks [G2169](#) to him that sat [G2521](#) on [G1909](#) the throne, [G2362](#) who [G3588](#) liveth [G2198](#) for [G1519](#) ever [G165](#) and ever, [G165](#)

Rev 4:10 (KJV) 10 The four [G5064](#) and [G2532](#) twenty [G1501](#) elders [G4245](#) fall down [G4098](#) before [G1799](#) him that sat [G2521](#) on [G1909](#) the throne, [G2362](#) and [G2532](#) worship [G4352](#) him that liveth [G2198](#) for [G1519](#)

ever [G165](#) and ever, [G165](#) and [G2532](#) cast [G906](#) their [G846](#) crowns [G4735](#) before [G1799](#) the throne, [G2362](#) saying, [G3004](#)
Rev 4:11 (KJV) 11 Thou art [G1488](#) worthy, [G514](#) O Lord, [G2962](#) to receive [G2983](#) glory [G1391](#) and [G2532](#) honour [G5092](#) and [G2532](#) power: [G1411](#) for [G3754](#) thou [G4771](#) hast created [G2936](#) all things, [G3956](#) and [G2532](#) for [G1223](#) thy [G4675](#) pleasure [G2307](#) they are [G1526](#) and [G2532](#) were created. [G2936](#)

THE SCENE AT THE THRONE IN HEAVEN AT JESUS CHRIST FIRST ASCENSION AS OUR WAVE SHEAF OFFERING TO RECEIVE THE SEVEN SEAL SCROLL OF THE BOOK OF REVELATION.

Rev 5:1-14 (KJV) 1 And [G2532](#) I saw [G1492](#) in [G1909](#) the right hand [G1188](#) of him that sat [G2521](#) on [G1909](#) the throne [G2362](#) a book [G975](#) written [G1125](#) within [G2081](#) and [G2532](#) on the backside, [G3693](#) sealed [G2696](#) with seven [G2033](#) seals. [G4973](#)

Rev 5:2 (KJV) 2 And [G2532](#) I saw [G1492](#) a strong [G2478](#) angel [G32](#) proclaiming [G2784](#) with a loud [G3173](#) voice, [G5456](#) Who [G5101](#) is [G2076](#) worthy [G514](#) to open [G455](#) the book, [G975](#) and [G2532](#) to loose [G3089](#) the seals [G4973](#) thereof? [G846](#)

Rev 5:3 (KJV) 3 And [G2532](#) no man [G3762](#) in [G1722](#) heaven, [G3772](#) nor [G3761](#) in [G1909](#) earth, [G1093](#) neither [G3761](#) under [G5270](#) the earth, [G1093](#) was able [G1410](#) to open [G455](#) the book, [G975](#) neither [G3761](#) to look [G991](#) thereon. [G846](#)

Rev 5:4 (KJV) 4 And [G2532](#) I [G1473](#) wept [G2799](#) much, [G4183](#) because [G3754](#) no man [G3762](#) was found [G2147](#) worthy [G514](#) to open [G455](#) and [G2532](#) to read [G314](#) the book, [G975](#) neither [G3777](#) to look [G991](#) thereon. [G846](#)

Rev 5:5 (KJV) 5 And [G2532](#) one [G1520](#) of [G1537](#) the elders [G4245](#) saith [G3004](#) unto me, [G3427](#) Weep [G2799](#) not: [G3361](#) behold, [G2400](#) **THE LION [G3023](#) OF [G5607](#) [G1537](#) THE TRIBE [G5443](#) OF JUDA, [G2455](#) THE ROOT [G4491](#) OF DAVID, [G1138](#) HATH PREVAILED [G3528](#) TO OPEN [G455](#) THE BOOK,** [G975](#) and [G2532](#) to loose [G3089](#) the seven [G2033](#) seals [G4973](#) thereof. [G846](#)

Rev 5:6 (KJV) 6 And [G2532](#) I beheld, [G1492](#) and, [G2532](#) lo, [G2400](#) in [G1722](#) the midst [G3319](#) of the throne [G2362](#) and [G2532](#) of the four [G5064](#) beasts, [G2226](#) and [G2532](#) in [G1722](#) the midst [G3319](#) of the elders, [G4245](#) **STOOD [G2476](#) A LAMB [G721](#) AS [G5613](#) IT HAD BEEN SLAIN,** [G4969](#) having [G2192](#) seven [G2033](#) horns [G2768](#) and [G2532](#) seven [G2033](#) eyes, [G3788](#)

which [G3739](#) are [G1526](#) the seven [G2033](#) Spirits [G4151](#) of God [G2316](#) sent forth [G649](#) into [G1519](#) all [G3956](#) the earth. [G1093](#)

Rev 5:7 (KJV) 7 **AND** [G2532](#) HE CAME [G2064](#) **AND** [G2532](#) TOOK [G2983](#) THE BOOK [G975](#) OUT OF [G1537](#) THE RIGHT HAND [G1188](#) OF HIM THAT SAT [G2521](#) UPON [G1909](#) THE THRONE. [G2362](#)

Rev 5:8 (KJV) 8 And [G2532](#) when [G3753](#) he had taken [G2983](#) the book, [G975](#) the four [G5064](#) beasts [G2226](#) and [G2532](#) four [G5064](#) and twenty [G1501](#) elders [G4245](#) fell down [G4098](#) before [G1799](#) the Lamb, [G721](#) having [G2192](#) every one of them [G1538](#) harps, [G2788](#) and [G2532](#) golden [G5552](#) vials [G5357](#) full [G1073](#) of odours, [G2368](#) which [G3739](#) are [G1526](#) the prayers [G4335](#) of saints. [G40](#)

Rev 5:9 (KJV) 9 And [G2532](#) they sung [G103](#) a new [G2537](#) song, [G5603](#) saying, [G3004](#) Thou art [G1488](#) worthy [G514](#) to take [G2983](#) the book, [G975](#) and [G2532](#) to open [G455](#) the seals [G4973](#) thereof: [G846](#) **FOR** [G3754](#) **THOU WAST SLAIN,** [G4969](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **HAST REDEEMED** [G59](#) **US** [G2248](#) **TO** **GOD** [G2316](#) **BY** [G1722](#) **THY** [G4675](#) **BLOOD** [G129](#) **OUT OF** [G1537](#) **EVERY** [G3956](#) **KINDRED,** [G5443](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **TONGUE,** [G1100](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **PEOPLE,** [G2992](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **NATION;** [G1484](#)

Rev 5:10 (KJV) 10 And [G2532](#) hast made [G4160](#) us [G2248](#) unto our [G2257](#) God [G2316](#) kings [G935](#) and [G2532](#) priests: [G2409](#) and [G2532](#) we shall reign [G936](#) on [G1909](#) the earth. [G1093](#)

Rev 5:11 (KJV) 11 And [G2532](#) I beheld, [G1492](#) and [G2532](#) I heard [G191](#) the voice [G5456](#) of many [G4183](#) angels [G32](#) round about [G2943](#) the throne [G2362](#) and [G2532](#) the beasts [G2226](#) and [G2532](#) the elders: [G4245](#) and [G2532](#) the number [G706](#) of them [G846](#) was [G2258](#) ten thousand [G3461](#) times ten thousand, [G3461](#) and [G2532](#) thousands [G5505](#) of thousands; [G5505](#)

Rev 5:12 (KJV) 12 Saying [G3004](#) with a loud [G3173](#) voice, [G5456](#) **WORTHY** [G514](#) **IS** [G2076](#) **THE LAMB** [G721](#) **THAT WAS SLAIN** [G4969](#) **TO** **RECEIVE** [G2983](#) **POWER,** [G1411](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **RICHES,** [G4149](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **WISDOM,** [G4678](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **STRENGTH,** [G2479](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **HONOUR,** [G5092](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **GLORY,** [G1391](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **BLESSING.** [G2129](#)

Rev 5:13 (KJV) 13 And [G2532](#) every [G3956](#) creature [G2938](#) which [G3739](#) is [G2076](#) in [G1722](#) heaven, [G3772](#) and [G2532](#) on [G1722](#) the earth, [G1093](#) and [G2532](#) under [G5270](#) the earth, [G1093](#) and [G2532](#) such as [G3739](#) are [G2076](#) in [G1909](#) the sea, [G2281](#) and [G2532](#) all [G3956](#) that are in [G1722](#) them, [G846](#) heard I [G191](#) saying, [G3004](#) Blessing, [G2129](#) and [G2532](#) honour, [G5092](#) and [G2532](#) glory, [G1391](#) and [G2532](#) power, [G2904](#) be unto him that sitteth [G2521](#) upon [G1909](#) the throne, [G2362](#) and [G2532](#) unto the Lamb [G721](#) for [G1519](#) ever [G165](#) and ever. [G165](#)

Rev 5:14 (KJV) 14 And [G2532](#) the four [G5064](#) beasts [G2226](#) said, [G3004](#) Amen. [G281](#) And [G2532](#) the four [G5064](#) and twenty [G1501](#) elders [G4245](#) fell down [G4098](#) and [G2532](#) worshipped [G4352](#) him that liveth [G2198](#) for [G1519](#) ever [G165](#) and ever. [G165](#)

❖ SHOULD WE BE LOOKING FORWARD TO THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD IN JESUS CHRIST?

OUR ONLY HOPE IN THIS LIFE TO PASS FROM PHYSICAL DEATH TO ETERNAL LIFE IS IN THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD BY JESUS CHRIST.

THE APOSTLES TAUGHT AND LOOK FORWARD TO THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD THAT WAS ONLY IN JESUS CHRIST.

▪ THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES

Acts 4:1-2 (KJV) 1 And [G1161](#) as they [G846](#) spake [G2980](#) unto [G4314](#) the people, [G2992](#) the priests, [G2409](#) and [G2532](#) the captain [G4755](#) of the temple, [G2411](#) and [G2532](#) the Sadducees, [G4523](#) came upon [G2186](#) them, [G846](#)

Acts 4:2 (KJV) 2 Being grieved [G1278](#) that [G1223](#) they [G846](#) taught [G1321](#) the people, [G2992](#) and [G2532](#) **PREACHED** [G2605](#) **THROUGH** [G1722](#) **JESUS** [G2424](#) **THE RESURRECTION** [G386](#) **FROM** [G1537](#) **THE DEAD.** [G3498](#)

▪ THE BOOK OF ROMANS

Rom 6:5-6 (KJV) 5 For [G1063](#) if [G1487](#) **WE HAVE BEEN** [G1096](#) **PLANTED TOGETHER** [G4854](#) **IN THE LIKENESS** [G3667](#) **OF HIS** [G846](#) **DEATH,** [G2288](#) **WE SHALL BE** [G2071](#) **ALSO** [G235](#) [G2532](#) **IN THE LIKENESS OF HIS RESURRECTION:** [G386](#)

Rom 6:6 (KJV) 6 Knowing [G1097](#) this, [G5124](#) that [G3754](#) our [G2257](#) old [G3820](#) man [G444](#) is crucified with [G4957](#) him, that [G2443](#) the body [G4983](#) of sin [G266](#) might be destroyed, [G2673](#) that henceforth [G3371](#) we [G2248](#) should [G1398](#) not [G3371](#) serve [G1398](#) sin. [G266](#)

OTHER RELATED SCRIPTURE:

THE ONLY DELIVERANCE FROM OUR BODY OF DEATH IS THROUGH THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CRIST FROM THE DEAD.

Rom 7:24 (KJV) O wretched ^{G5005} man ^{G444} that I am! ^{G1473} WHO ^{G5101} SHALL DELIVER ^{G4506} ME ^{G3165} FROM ^{G1537} THE BODY ^{G4983} OF THIS ^{G5127} DEATH? ^{G2288}

Rom 8:10-11 (KJV) 10 And ^{G1161} if ^{G1487} Christ ^{G5547} be in ^{G1722} you, ^{G5213} the body ^{G4983} ^{G3303} is dead ^{G3498} because ^{G1223} of sin; ^{G266} but ^{G1161} the Spirit ^{G4151} is life ^{G2222} because ^{G1223} of righteousness. ^{G1343}

Rom 8:11 (KJV) 11 **BUT** ^{G1161} **IF** ^{G1487} **THE SPIRIT** ^{G4151} **OF HIM** **THAT RAISED UP** ^{G1453} **JESUS** ^{G2424} **FROM** ^{G1537} **THE DEAD** ^{G3498} **DWELL** ^{G3611} **IN** ^{G1722} **YOU,** ^{G5213} **HE THAT RAISED UP** ^{G1453} **CHRIST** ^{G5547} **FROM** ^{G1537} **THE DEAD** ^{G3498} **SHALL** ^{G2227} **G0** **ALSO** ^{G2532} **QUICKEN** ^{G2227} **YOUR** ^{G5216} **MORTAL** ^{G2349} **BODIES** ^{G4983} **BY** ^{G1223} **HIS** ^{G846} **SPIRIT** ^{G4151} **THAT DWELLETH** ^{G1774} ^{G1774} **IN** ^{G1722} **YOU.** ^{G5213}

1 Cor 6:14 (KJV) **AND** ^{G1161} **GOD** ^{G2316} **HATH** ^{G1453} **G0** **BOTH** ^{G2532} **RAISED UP** ^{G1453} **THE LORD,** ^{G2962} **AND** ^{G2532} **G0** **WILL** ^{G1825} **G0** **ALSO** ^{G2532} **RAISE UP** ^{G1825} **US** ^{G2248} **BY** ^{G1223} **HIS OWN** ^{G846} **POWER.** ^{G1411}

THE FIRST EPISTLE TO THE CORINTHIANS CHAPTER 15:

THE APOSTLE PAUL ADDRESSED THE SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST AND OUR HOPE WE MUST HAVE IN THE RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD.

1 Cor 15:12 (KJV) Now ^{G1161} if ^{G1487} Christ ^{G5547} be preached ^{G2784} that ^{G3754} he rose ^{G1453} from ^{G1537} the dead, ^{G3498} **HOW** ^{G4459} **SAY** ^{G3004} **SOME** ^{G5100} **AMONG** ^{G1722} **YOU** ^{G5213} **THAT** ^{G3754} **THERE** ^{G2076} **IS** ^{G3756} **NO** ^{G386} **RESURRECTION** ^{G3498} **OF THE DEAD?**

JESUS CHRIST BROUGHT THE DOCTRINE OF THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD BY HIS DEATH AND RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD.

1 Cor 15:20-23 (KJV) 20 BUT ^{G1161} NOW ^{G3570} IS ^{G1453} CHRIST ^{G5547} RISEN ^{G1453} FROM ^{G1537} THE DEAD, ^{G3498} AND BECOME ^{G1096} THE FIRSTFRUITS ^{G536} OF THEM THAT SLEPT. ^{G2837}

1 Cor 15:21 (KJV) 21 FOR ^{G1063} SINCE ^{G1894} BY ^{G1223} MAN ^{G444} CAME DEATH, ^{G2288} BY ^{G1223} MAN ^{G444} CAME ALSO ^{G2532} THE RESURRECTION ^{G386} OF THE DEAD. ^{G3498}

1 Cor 15:22 (KJV) 22 For ^{G1063} as ^{G5618} in ^{G1722} Adam ^{G76} all ^{G3956} die, ^{G599} even ^{G2532} so ^{G3779} in ^{G1722} Christ ^{G5547} shall ^{G2227} all ^{G3956} be made alive. ^{G2227}

1 Cor 15:23 (KJV) 23 BUT ^{G1161} EVERY MAN ^{G1538} IN ^{G1722} HIS OWN ^{G2398} ORDER: ^{G5001} CHRIST ^{G5547} THE FIRSTFRUITS; ^{G536} AFTERWARD ^{G1899} THEY THAT ARE ^{G3588} CHRIST'S ^{G5547} AT ^{G1722} HIS ^{G846} COMING. ^{G3952}

1 Cor 15:42-44 (KJV) 42 SO ^{G3779} ALSO ^{G2532} IS THE RESURRECTION ^{G386} OF THE DEAD. ^{G3498} It is sown ^{G4687} in ^{G1722} corruption; ^{G5356} it is raised ^{G1453} in ^{G1722} incorruption: ^{G861}

1 Cor 15:43 (KJV) 43 It is sown ^{G4687} in ^{G1722} dishonour; ^{G819} it is raised ^{G1453} in ^{G1722} glory: ^{G1391} it is sown ^{G4687} in ^{G1722} weakness; ^{G769} it is raised ^{G1453} in ^{G1722} power: ^{G1411}

1 Cor 15:44 (KJV) 44 It is sown ^{G4687} a natural ^{G5591} body; ^{G4983} it is raised ^{G1453} a spiritual ^{G4152} body. ^{G4983} There is ^{G2076} a natural ^{G5591} body, ^{G4983} and ^{G2532} there is ^{G2076} a spiritual ^{G4152} body. ^{G4983}

1 Cor 15:50-52 (KJV) 50 Now ^{G1161} this ^{G5124} I say, ^{G5346} brethren, ^{G80} that ^{G3754} flesh ^{G4561} and ^{G2532} blood ^{G129} cannot ^{G3756} ^{G1410} inherit ^{G2816} the kingdom ^{G932} of God; ^{G2316} neither ^{G3761} doth ^{G2816} corruption ^{G5356} inherit ^{G2816} incorruption. ^{G861}

1 Cor 15:51 (KJV) 51 Behold, ^{G2400} I shew ^{G3004} you ^{G5213} a mystery; ^{G3466} We shall ^{G2837} not ^{G3756} all ^{G3956} ^{G3303} sleep, ^{G2837} but ^{G1161} we shall ^{G236} all ^{G3956} be changed, ^{G236}

1 Cor 15:52 (KJV) 52 In ^{G1722} a moment, ^{G823} in ^{G1722} the twinkling ^{G4493} of an eye, ^{G3788} at ^{G1722} the last ^{G2078} trump: ^{G4536} for ^{G1063} the trumpet shall sound, ^{G4537} and ^{G2532} the dead ^{G3498} shall be raised ^{G1453} incorruptible, ^{G862} and ^{G2532} we ^{G2249} shall be changed. ^{G236}

2 Cor 4:14 (KJV) Knowing ^{G1492} that ^{G3754} HE WHICH RAISED UP ^{G1453} THE LORD ^{G2962} JESUS ^{G2424} SHALL RAISE UP ^{G1453}

US ^{G2248} **ALSO** ^{G2532} **BY** ^{G1223} **JESUS,** ^{G2424} and ^{G2532} shall present ^{G3936} us with ^{G4862} you. ^{G5213}

THE APOSTLE PAUL LOOKED FORWARD TO THE RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD.

Phil 3:10-11 (KJV) 10 That I may know ^{G1097} him, ^{G846} and ^{G2532} **THE POWER** ^{G1411} **OF HIS** ^{G846} **RESURRECTION,** ^{G386} and ^{G2532} the fellowship ^{G2842} of his ^{G846} sufferings, ^{G3804} being made conformable ^{G4833} unto his ^{G846} death; ^{G2288}

Phil 3:11 (KJV) 11 **IF BY ANY MEANS** ^{G1513} **I MIGHT ATTAIN** ^{G2658} **UNTO** ^{G1519} **THE RESURRECTION** ^{G1815} **OF THE DEAD.** ^{G3498}

THE APOSTLE PAUL TAUGHT THE DOCTRINE OF THE RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD.

1 Thess 4:13-17 (KJV) 13 But ^{G1161} I would ^{G2309} not ^{G3756} have ^{G2309} you ^{G5209} to be ignorant, ^{G50} brethren, ^{G80} concerning ^{G4012} them which are asleep, ^{G2837} that ^{G3363} ye sorrow ^{G3076} not, ^{G3363} even ^{G2532} as ^{G2531} others ^{G3062} which ^{G3588} have ^{G2192} no ^{G3361} hope. ^{G1680}

1 Thess 4:14 (KJV) 14 For ^{G1063} if ^{G1487} we believe ^{G4100} that ^{G3754} Jesus ^{G2424} died ^{G599} and ^{G2532} rose again, ^{G450} even so ^{G3779} them also ^{G2532} which sleep ^{G2837} in ^{G1223} Jesus ^{G2424} will ^{G71} God ^{G2316} bring ^{G71} with ^{G4862} him. ^{G846}

1 Thess 4:15 (KJV) 15 For ^{G1063} this ^{G5124} we say ^{G3004} unto you ^{G5213} by ^{G1722} the word ^{G3056} of the Lord, ^{G2962} that ^{G3754} we ^{G2249} which ^{G3588} are alive ^{G2198} and remain ^{G4035} unto ^{G1519} the coming ^{G3952} of the Lord ^{G2962} shall ^{G5348} not ^{G3364} prevent ^{G5348} them which ^{G3588} are asleep. ^{G2837}

1 Thess 4:16 (KJV) 16 For ^{G3754} the Lord ^{G2962} himself ^{G846} shall descend ^{G2597} from ^{G575} heaven ^{G3772} with ^{G1722} a shout, ^{G2752} with ^{G1722} the voice ^{G5456} of the archangel, ^{G743} and ^{G2532} with ^{G1722} the trump ^{G4536} of God: ^{G2316} and ^{G2532} the dead ^{G3498} in ^{G1722} Christ ^{G5547} shall rise ^{G450} first: ^{G4412}

1 Thess 4:17 (KJV) 17 Then ^{G1899} we ^{G2249} which ^{G3588} are alive ^{G2198} and remain ^{G4035} shall be caught up ^{G726} together ^{G260} with ^{G4862} them ^{G846} in ^{G1722} the clouds, ^{G3507} to ^{G1519} meet ^{G529} the Lord ^{G2962} in ^{G1519} the air: ^{G109} and ^{G2532} so ^{G3779} shall we ^{G2071} ever ^{G3842} be ^{G2071} with ^{G4862} the Lord. ^{G2962}

1 Peter 1:3 (KJV) Blessed [G2128](#) be the God [G2316](#) and [G2532](#) Father [G3962](#) of our [G2257](#) Lord [G2962](#) Jesus [G2424](#) Christ, [G5547](#) which [G3588](#) according to [G2596](#) his [G846](#) abundant [G4183](#) mercy [G1656](#) HATH BEGOTTEN [G313](#) US [G2248](#) AGAIN [G313](#) UNTO [G1519](#) A LIVELY [G2198](#) HOPE [G1680](#) **BY [G1223](#) THE RESURRECTION [G386](#) OF JESUS [G2424](#) CHRIST [G5547](#) FROM [G1537](#) THE DEAD, [G3498](#)**

THE APOSTLE PAUL TAUGHT THAT THE DOCTRINE OF THE RESURRECTION WAS ONE OF THE DOCTRINE OF JESUS CHRIST.

Heb 6:1-2 (KJV) 1 Therefore [G1352](#) leaving [G863](#) the principles [G746](#) of **THE DOCTRINE [G3056](#) OF CHRIST, [G5547](#)** let us go on [G5342](#) unto [G1909](#) perfection; [G5047](#) not [G3361](#) laying [G2598](#) again [G3825](#) the foundation [G2310](#) of REPENTANCE [G3341](#) FROM [G575](#) DEAD [G3498](#) works, [G2041](#) and [G2532](#) of FAITH [G4102](#) TOWARD [G1909](#) GOD, [G2316](#) Heb 6:2 (KJV) 2 Of the DOCTRINE [G1322](#) OF BAPTISMS, [G909](#) and [G5037](#) of LAYING ON [G1936](#) OF HANDS, [G5495](#) and [G5037](#) of RESURRECTION [G386](#) OF THE DEAD, [G3498](#) and [G2532](#) OF ETERNAL [G166](#) JUDGMENT. [G2917](#)

THE FIRST RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD IS FOR THOSE WHO HAVE BEEN CALLED TO BE **THE FIRSTFRUITS OF GOD** FROM THE CREATION OF ADAM TO THE RETURN OF JESUS CHRIST FOR THE SAINTS IN THE AIR.

ALL IN THIS FIRST RESURRECTION WILL BE GIVEN A SPIRITUAL BODY AND WILL BE EITHER GIVEN AN ETERNAL SPIRIT OF SATAN OR **AN ETERNAL SPIRIT OF CHRIST** TO BE JUDGED AT THE JUDGMENT SEAT OF CHRIST FOR **ETERNAL LIFE** OR FOR ETERNAL DEATH IN THE LAKE OF FIRE.

Rev 20:4-6 (KJV) 4 And [G2532](#) I saw [G1492](#) thrones, [G2362](#) and [G2532](#) they sat [G2523](#) upon [G1909](#) them, [G846](#) and [G2532](#) judgment [G2917](#) was given [G1325](#) unto them: [G846](#) and [G2532](#) I saw the souls [G5590](#) of them that were beheaded [G3990](#) for [G1223](#) the witness [G3141](#) of Jesus, [G2424](#) and [G2532](#) for [G1223](#) the word [G3056](#) of God, [G2316](#) and [G2532](#) which [G3748](#) had [G4352](#) not [G3756](#) worshipped [G4352](#) the beast, [G2342](#) neither [G3777](#) his [G846](#) image, [G1504](#) [G2532](#) neither [G3756](#) had received [G2983](#) his mark [G5480](#) upon [G1909](#) their [G846](#) foreheads, [G3359](#) or [G2532](#) in [G1909](#)

their [G846](#) hands; [G5495](#) and [G2532](#) they lived [G2198](#) and [G2532](#) reigned [G936](#) with [G3326](#) Christ [G5547](#) a thousand [G5507](#) years. [G2094](#)
 Rev 20:5 (KJV) 5 But [G1161](#) the rest [G3062](#) of the dead [G3498](#) lived [G326](#) not [G3756](#) again [G326](#) until [G2193](#) the thousand [G5507](#) years [G2094](#) were finished. [G5055](#) **THIS** [G3778](#) **IS THE FIRST** [G4413](#) **RESURRECTION.** [G386](#)
 Rev 20:6 (KJV) 6 **BLESSED** [G3107](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **HOLY** [G40](#) **IS HE THAT**
HATH [G2192](#) **PART** [G3313](#) **IN** [G1722](#) **THE** **FIRST** [G4413](#)
RESURRECTION: [G386](#) **ON** [G1909](#) **SUCH** [G5130](#) **THE** **SECOND** [G1208](#)
DEATH [G2288](#) **HATH** [G2192](#) **NO** [G3756](#) **POWER,** [G1849](#) **BUT** [G235](#) **THEY**
SHALL BE [G2071](#) **PRIESTS** [G2409](#) **OF GOD** [G2316](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **OF**
CHRIST, [G5547](#) and [G2532](#) shall reign [G936](#) with [G3326](#) him [G846](#) a thousand [G5507](#) years. [G2094](#)

❖ **WHAT ARE THE PROMISES FROM GOD THE FATHER FULFILLED IN THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST FROM THE DEAD?**

THE PROMISES OF GOD THE FATHER WHICH WERE FULFILLED IN THE RESURRECTION OF THE JESUS CHRIST ARE AS FOLLOWS:

I. ACCESS TO THE THRONE OF GOD THE FATHER IN HEAVEN

Rom 5:1-2 (KJV) 1 Therefore [G3767](#) being justified [G1344](#) by [G1537](#) faith, [G4102](#) we have [G2192](#) peace [G1515](#) with [G4314](#) God [G2316](#) through [G1223](#) our [G2257](#) Lord [G2962](#) Jesus [G2424](#) Christ: [G5547](#)
 Rom 5:2 (KJV) 2 **BY** [G1223](#) **WHOM** [G3739](#) **ALSO** [G2532](#) **WE HAVE** [G2192](#)
ACCESS [G4318](#) **BY FAITH** [G4102](#) **INTO** [G1519](#) **THIS** [G5026](#) **GRACE** [G5485](#)
WHEREIN [G1722](#) [G3739](#) **WE STAND,** [G2476](#) and [G2532](#) rejoice [G2744](#) in [G1909](#)
 hope [G1680](#) of the glory [G1391](#) of God. [G2316](#)

OTHER RELATED SCRIPTURE

Heb 4:16 (KJV) **LET US** [G4334](#) **THEREFORE** [G3767](#) **COME** [G4334](#)
BOLDLY [G3326](#) [G3954](#) **UNTO THE THRONE** [G2362](#) **OF GRACE,** [G5485](#)
 that [G2443](#) we may obtain [G2983](#) mercy, [G1656](#) and [G2532](#) find [G2147](#)
 grace [G5485](#) to help [G996](#) in [G1519](#) time of need. [G2121](#)

Eph 2:16-18 (KJV) 16 And [G2532](#) that he might reconcile [G604](#) both [G297](#) unto God [G2316](#) in [G1722](#) one [G1520](#) body [G4983](#) by [G1223](#) the cross, [G4716](#) having slain [G615](#) the enmity [G2189](#) thereby: [G1722](#) [G846](#)

Eph 2:17 (KJV) 17 And [G2532](#) came [G2064](#) and preached [G2097](#) peace [G1515](#) to you [G5213](#) which [G3588](#) were afar off, [G3112](#) and [G2532](#) to them that were nigh. [G1451](#)

Eph 2:18 (KJV) 18 **FOR** [G3754](#) **THROUGH** [G1223](#) **HIM** [G846](#) **WE** [G2192](#) **BOTH** [G297](#) **HAVE** [G2192](#) **ACCESS** [G4318](#) **BY** [G1722](#) **ONE** [G1520](#) **SPIRIT** [G4151](#) **UNTO** [G4314](#) **THE FATHER.** [G3962](#)

Eph 3:11-12 (KJV) 11 According to [G2596](#) the eternal [G165](#) purpose [G4286](#) which [G3739](#) he purposed [G4160](#) in [G1722](#) Christ [G5547](#) Jesus [G2424](#) our [G2257](#) Lord: [G2962](#)

Eph 3:12 (KJV) 12 In [G1722](#) whom [G3739](#) **WE** [G2192](#) **HAVE** [G3954](#) **BOLDNESS** [G2532](#) **AND** [G4318](#) **ACCESS** [G1722](#) **WITH** [G4006](#) **CONFIDENCE** by [G1223](#) the faith [G4102](#) of him. [G846](#)

II. THE NEW SPIRIT OF JESUS CHRIST WHILE HE WAS IN THE FLESH AS THE SON OF GOD IS NOW AVAILABLE TO US WHEN WE ARE BORN OF WATER – WATER BAPTISM.

Eze 36:26 (KJV) **A NEW** [H2319](#) **HEART** [H3820](#) **ALSO WILL I GIVE** [H5414](#) **YOU,** and **A NEW** [H2319](#) **SPIRIT** [H7307](#) **WILL I PUT** [H5414](#) **WITHIN** [H7130](#) **YOU:** and I will take away [H5493](#) the stony [H68](#) heart [H3820](#) out of your flesh, [H1320](#) and I will give [H5414](#) you an heart [H3820](#) of flesh. [H1320](#)

John 3:5 (KJV) Jesus [G2424](#) answered, [G611](#) Verily, [G281](#) verily, [G281](#) I say [G3004](#) unto thee, [G4671](#) Except [G3362](#) a man [G5100](#) be **BORN** [G1080](#) **OF** [G1537](#) **WATER** [G5204](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **OF THE SPIRIT,** [G4151](#) he cannot [G3756](#) [G1410](#) enter [G1525](#) into [G1519](#) the kingdom [G932](#) of God. [G2316](#)

Rom 8:9 (KJV) But [G1161](#) ye [G5210](#) are [G2075](#) not [G3756](#) in [G1722](#) the flesh, [G4561](#) but [G235](#) in [G1722](#) the Spirit, [G4151](#) if so be [G1512](#) that the Spirit [G4151](#) of God [G2316](#) dwell [G3611](#) in [G1722](#) you. [G5213](#) **NOW** [G1161](#) **IF** **ANY MAN** [G1536](#) **HAVE** [G2192](#) **NOT** [G3756](#) **THE SPIRIT** [G4151](#) **OF CHRIST,** [G5547](#) **HE** [G3778](#) **IS** [G2076](#) **NONE** [G3756](#) **OF HIS.** [G846](#)

1 Peter 1:11 (KJV) Searching [G2045](#) what, [G1519](#) [G5101](#) or [G2228](#) what manner [G4169](#) of time [G2540](#) **THE SPIRIT** [G4151](#) **OF CHRIST** [G5547](#)

WHICH ^{G3588} **WAS IN** ^{G1722} **THEM** ^{G846} did signify, ^{G1213} when it testified beforehand ^{G4303} the sufferings ^{G3804} of ^{G1519} Christ, ^{G5547} and ^{G2532} the glory ^{G1391} that should follow. ^{G3326} ^{G5023}

1 Peter 3:21 (KJV) The like figure ^{G499} whereunto ^{G3739} even baptism ^{G908} doth ^{G4982} also ^{G2532} now ^{G3568} save ^{G4982} us ^{G2248} (not ^{G3756} the putting away ^{G595} of the filth ^{G4509} of the flesh, ^{G4561} but ^{G235} the answer ^{G1906} of a good ^{G18} conscience ^{G4893} toward ^{G1519} God,) ^{G2316} **BY** ^{G1223} **THE RESURRECTION** ^{G386} **OF JESUS** ^{G2424} **CHRIST:** ^{G5547}

III. ETERNAL LIFE IS NOW AVAILABLE IN THE RESURRECTED JESUS CHRIST

John 5:26 (KJV) For ^{G1063} as ^{G5618} the Father ^{G3962} hath ^{G2192} life ^{G2222} in ^{G1722} himself; ^{G1438} **SO** ^{G2532} ^{G3779} **HATH HE GIVEN** ^{G1325} **TO THE SON** ^{G5207} **TO HAVE** ^{G2192} **LIFE** ^{G2222} **IN** ^{G1722} **HIMSELF;** ^{G1438}

IV. AFTER THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST, HE BECAME THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD.

Rom 3:24-26 (KJV) 24 Being justified ^{G1344} freely ^{G1432} by his ^{G846} grace ^{G5485} through ^{G1223} the redemption ^{G629} that is in ^{G1722} Christ ^{G5547} Jesus: ^{G2424}

Rom 3:25 (KJV) 25 **WHOM** ^{G3739} **GOD** ^{G2316} **HATH SET FORTH** ^{G4388} **TO BE A PROPITIATION** ^{G2435} **THROUGH** ^{G1223} **FAITH** ^{G4102} **IN** ^{G1722} **HIS** ^{G846} **BLOOD,** ^{G129} to ^{G1519} declare ^{G1732} his ^{G846} righteousness ^{G1343} for ^{G1223} the remission ^{G3929} of sins ^{G265} that are past, ^{G4266} through ^{G1722} the forbearance ^{G463} of God; ^{G2316}

Rom 3:26 (KJV) 26 To ^{G4314} declare, ^{G1732} I say, at ^{G1722} this ^{G3568} time ^{G2540} **HIS** ^{G846} **RIGHTEOUSNESS:** ^{G1343} that ^{G1519} he might be ^{G1511} just, ^{G1342} and ^{G2532} the justifier ^{G1344} of him ^{G846} which believeth ^{G4102} in ^{G1537} Jesus. ^{G2424}

Phil 3:9 (KJV) And ^{G2532} be found ^{G2147} in ^{G1722} him, ^{G846} not ^{G3361} having ^{G2192} mine own ^{G1699} righteousness, ^{G1343} which ^{G3588} is of ^{G1537} the law, ^{G3551} but ^{G235} that which ^{G3588} is through ^{G1223} the faith ^{G4102} of Christ, ^{G5547} **THE RIGHTEOUSNESS** ^{G1343} **WHICH** ^{G3588} **IS OF** ^{G1537} **GOD** ^{G2316} by ^{G1909} faith: ^{G4102}

V. THE ESTABLISHMENT OF THE OFFICE OF THE ETERNAL PRIESTHOOD IN HEAVEN.

AFTER THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST, HE BECAME OUR **ETERNAL HIGH PRIEST** IN HEAVEN AFTER THE ORDER OF MELCHISEDEC INTERCEDING FOR US.

WE NOW HAVE **ACCESS TO THE ETERNAL PRIESTHOOD** AND WILL BECOME KINGS AND PRIESTS UNDER OUR HIGH PRIEST JESUS CHRIST.

Rom 8:34 (KJV) Who [G5101](#) is he that condemneth? [G2632](#) It is Christ [G5547](#) that died, [G599](#) yea [G1161](#) rather, [G3123](#) [G2532](#) **THAT IS RISEN AGAIN,** [G1453](#) **WHO** [G3739](#) **IS** [G2076](#) **EVEN** [G2532](#) **AT** [G1722](#) **THE RIGHT HAND** [G1188](#) **OF GOD,** [G2316](#) **WHO** [G3739](#) **ALSO** [G2532](#) **MAKETH INTERCESSION** [G1793](#) **FOR** [G5228](#) **US.** [G2257](#)

Heb 3:1 (KJV) Wherefore, [G3606](#) holy [G40](#) brethren, [G80](#) partakers [G3353](#) of the heavenly [G2032](#) calling, [G2821](#) consider [G2657](#) the Apostle [G652](#) and [G2532](#) **HIGH PRIEST** [G749](#) of our [G2257](#) profession, [G3671](#) Christ [G5547](#) Jesus; [G2424](#)

Heb 4:14 (KJV) Seeing [G2192](#) then [G3767](#) that we have [G2192](#) **A GREAT** [G3173](#) **HIGH PRIEST,** [G749](#) that is passed into [G1330](#) the heavens, [G3772](#) Jesus [G2424](#) the Son [G5207](#) of God, [G2316](#) let us hold fast [G2902](#) our profession. [G3671](#)

Heb 8:1 (KJV) Now [G1161](#) of [G1909](#) the things which we have spoken [G3004](#) this is the sum: [G2774](#) **WE HAVE** [G2192](#) **SUCH** [G5108](#) **AN HIGH PRIEST,** [G749](#) who [G3739](#) is set [G2523](#) on [G1722](#) the right hand [G1188](#) of the throne [G2362](#) of the Majesty [G3172](#) in [G1722](#) the heavens; [G3772](#)

WE WILL BECOME KINGS AND PRIEST UNDER JESUS CHRIST AFTER OUR RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD.

Rev 1:5-6 (KJV) 5 And [G2532](#) from [G575](#) Jesus [G2424](#) Christ, [G5547](#) who is the faithful [G4103](#) witness, [G3144](#) and the first begotten [G4416](#) of [G1537](#) the dead, [G3498](#) and [G2532](#) the prince [G758](#) of the kings [G935](#) of the earth. [G1093](#) Unto him that loved [G25](#) us, [G2248](#) and [G2532](#)

washed [G3068](#) us [G2248](#) from [G575](#) our [G2257](#) sins [G266](#) in [G1722](#) his own [G846](#) blood, [G129](#)

Rev 1:6 (KJV) 6 **AND [G2532](#) HATH MADE [G4160](#) US [G2248](#) KINGS [G935](#) AND [G2532](#) PRIESTS [G2409](#) UNTO GOD [G2316](#) AND [G2532](#) HIS [G846](#) FATHER;** [G3962](#) to him [G846](#) be glory [G1391](#) and [G2532](#) dominion [G2904](#) for [G1519](#) ever [G165](#) and ever. [G165](#) Amen. [G281](#)

Rev 5:9-10 (KJV) 9 And [G2532](#) they sung [G103](#) a new [G2537](#) song, [G5603](#) saying, [G3004](#) Thou art [G1488](#) worthy [G514](#) to take [G2983](#) the book, [G975](#) and [G2532](#) to open [G455](#) the seals [G4973](#) thereof: [G846](#) for [G3754](#) thou wast slain, [G4969](#) and [G2532](#) hast redeemed [G59](#) us [G2248](#) to God [G2316](#) by [G1722](#) thy [G4675](#) blood [G129](#) out of [G1537](#) every [G3956](#) kindred, [G5443](#) and [G2532](#) tongue, [G1100](#) and [G2532](#) people, [G2992](#) and [G2532](#) nation; [G1484](#)

Rev 5:10 (KJV) 10 **AND [G2532](#) HAST MADE [G4160](#) US [G2248](#) UNTO OUR [G2257](#) GOD [G2316](#) KINGS [G935](#) AND [G2532](#) PRIESTS: [G2409](#) AND [G2532](#) WE SHALL REIGN [G936](#) ON [G1909](#) THE EARTH. [G1093](#)**

Rev 20:4-6 (KJV) 4 And [G2532](#) I saw [G1492](#) thrones, [G2362](#) and [G2532](#) they sat [G2523](#) upon [G1909](#) them, [G846](#) and [G2532](#) judgment [G2917](#) was given [G1325](#) unto them: [G846](#) and [G2532](#) I saw the souls [G5590](#) of them that were beheaded [G3990](#) for [G1223](#) the witness [G3141](#) of Jesus, [G2424](#) and [G2532](#) for [G1223](#) the word [G3056](#) of God, [G2316](#) and [G2532](#) which [G3748](#) had [G4352](#) not [G3756](#) worshipped [G4352](#) the beast, [G2342](#) neither [G3777](#) his [G846](#) image, [G1504](#) [G2532](#) neither [G3756](#) had received [G2983](#) his mark [G5480](#) upon [G1909](#) their [G846](#) foreheads, [G3359](#) or [G2532](#) in [G1909](#) their [G846](#) hands; [G5495](#) and [G2532](#) they lived [G2198](#) and [G2532](#) reigned [G936](#) with [G3326](#) Christ [G5547](#) a thousand [G5507](#) years. [G2094](#)

Rev 20:5 (KJV) 5 But [G1161](#) the rest [G3062](#) of the dead [G3498](#) lived [G326](#) not [G3756](#) again [G326](#) until [G2193](#) the thousand [G5507](#) years [G2094](#) were finished. [G5055](#) This [G3778](#) is the first [G4413](#) resurrection. [G386](#)

Rev 20:6 (KJV) 6 Blessed [G3107](#) and [G2532](#) holy [G40](#) is he that hath [G2192](#) part [G3313](#) in [G1722](#) the first [G4413](#) resurrection: [G386](#) on [G1909](#) such [G5130](#) the second [G1208](#) death [G2288](#) hath [G2192](#) no [G3756](#) power, [G1849](#) **BUT [G235](#) THEY SHALL BE [G2071](#) PRIESTS [G2409](#) OF GOD [G2316](#) AND [G2532](#) OF CHRIST, [G5547](#) and [G2532](#) shall reign [G936](#) with [G3326](#) him [G846](#) a thousand [G5507](#) years. [G2094](#)**

VI. THE COMING OF THE INDWELLING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT

John 14:16-17 (KJV) 16 And [G2532](#) I [G1473](#) will pray [G2065](#) the Father, [G3962](#) and [G2532](#) he shall give [G1325](#) you [G5213](#) another [G243](#) Comforter, [G3875](#) that [G2443](#) he may abide [G3306](#) with [G3326](#) you [G5216](#) for [G1519](#) ever; [G165](#)

John 14:17 (KJV) 17 Even **THE SPIRIT [G4151](#) OF TRUTH; [G225](#)** whom [G3739](#) the world [G2889](#) cannot [G3756](#) [G1410](#) receive, [G2983](#) because [G3754](#) it seeth [G2334](#) him [G846](#) not, [G3756](#) neither [G3761](#) knoweth [G1097](#) him: [G846](#) but [G1161](#) ye [G5210](#) know [G1097](#) him; [G846](#) **FOR [G3754](#) HE DWELLETH [G3306](#) WITH [G3844](#) YOU, [G5213](#) AND [G2532](#)** **SHALL BE [G2071](#) IN [G1722](#) YOU. [G5213](#)**

John 16:7 (KJV) Nevertheless [G235](#) I [G1473](#) tell [G3004](#) you [G5213](#) the truth; [G225](#) It is expedient [G4851](#) for you [G5213](#) that [G2443](#) I [G1473](#) go away: [G565](#) for [G1063](#) if [G3362](#) I go [G565](#) not [G3362](#) away, [G565](#) **THE COMFORTER [G3875](#) WILL [G2064](#) NOT [G3756](#) COME [G2064](#) UNTO [G4314](#)** **YOU; [G5209](#)** but [G1161](#) if [G1437](#) I depart, [G4198](#) I will send [G3992](#) him [G846](#) unto [G4314](#) you. [G5209](#)

John 16:13-16 (KJV) 13 **HOWBEIT [G1161](#) WHEN [G3752](#) HE, [G1565](#) THE SPIRIT [G4151](#) OF TRUTH, [G225](#) IS COME, [G2064](#) HE WILL GUIDE [G3594](#)** **YOU [G5209](#) INTO [G1519](#) ALL [G3956](#) TRUTH: [G225](#) FOR [G1063](#) HE SHALL [G2980](#) NOT [G3756](#) SPEAK [G2980](#) OF [G575](#) HIMSELF; [G1438](#)** **BUT [G235](#) WHATSOEVER [G3745](#) [G302](#) HE SHALL HEAR, [G191](#) THAT SHALL HE SPEAK: [G2980](#)** and [G2532](#) **HE WILL SHEW [G312](#) YOU [G5213](#) THINGS TO COME. [G2064](#)**

John 16:14 (KJV) 14 He [G1565](#) shall glorify [G1392](#) me: [G1691](#) for [G3754](#) he shall receive [G2983](#) of [G1537](#) mine, [G1699](#) and [G2532](#) shall shew [G312](#) it unto you. [G5213](#)

John 16:15 (KJV) 15 All things [G3956](#) that [G3745](#) the Father [G3962](#) hath [G2192](#) are [G2076](#) mine: [G1699](#) therefore [G5124](#) [G1223](#) said I, [G2036](#) that [G3754](#) he shall take [G2983](#) of [G1537](#) mine, [G1699](#) and [G2532](#) shall shew [G312](#) it unto you. [G5213](#)

John 16:16 (KJV) 16 A little while, [G3397](#) and [G2532](#) ye shall [G2334](#) not [G3756](#) see [G2334](#) me: [G3165](#) and [G2532](#) again, [G3825](#) a little while, [G3397](#) and [G2532](#) ye shall see [G3700](#) me, [G3165](#) because [G3754](#) I [G1473](#) go [G5217](#) to [G4314](#) the Father. [G3962](#)

Rom 8:26-27 (KJV) 26 [G1161](#) Likewise [G5615](#) **THE SPIRIT [G4151](#)** **ALSO [G2532](#) HELPETH [G4878](#) OUR [G2257](#) INFIRMITIES: [G769](#)** for [G1063](#) we know [G1492](#) not [G3756](#) what [G5101](#) we should pray for [G4336](#) as [G2526](#) we

ought: [G1163](#) but [G235](#) **THE SPIRIT** [G4151](#) **ITSELF** [G846](#) **MAKETH INTERCESSION** [G5241](#) **FOR** [G5228](#) **US** [G2257](#) with groanings [G4726](#) which cannot be uttered. [G215](#)

Rom 8:27 (KJV) 27 And [G1161](#) he that searcheth [G2045](#) the hearts [G2588](#) knoweth [G1492](#) what [G5101](#) is **THE MIND** [G5427](#) **OF THE SPIRIT**, [G4151](#) **BECAUSE** [G3754](#) **HE MAKETH INTERCESSION** [G1793](#) **FOR** [G5228](#) **THE SAINTS** [G40](#) according [G2596](#) to the will of God. [G2316](#)

VII. THE ETERNAL BLOOD OF JESUS CHRIST IS NOW AVAILABLE FOR SPRINKLING OF ALL CALLED BY GOD THE FATHER.

Heb 9:14 (KJV) How much [G4214](#) more [G3123](#) shall [G2511](#) **THE BLOOD** [G129](#) **OF CHRIST**, [G5547](#) who [G3739](#) through [G1223](#) the eternal [G166](#) Spirit [G4151](#) offered [G4374](#) himself [G1438](#) without spot [G299](#) to God, [G2316](#) **PURGE** [G2511](#) **YOUR** [G5216](#) **CONSCIENCE** [G4893](#) from [G575](#) dead [G3498](#) works [G2041](#) to [G1519](#) serve [G3000](#) the living [G2198](#) God? [G2316](#)

Heb 10:22 (KJV) Let us draw near [G4334](#) with [G3326](#) a true [G228](#) heart [G2588](#) in [G1722](#) full assurance [G4136](#) of faith, [G4102](#) having [G4472](#) **OUR HEARTS** [G2588](#) **SPRINKLED** [G4472](#) from [G575](#) an evil [G4190](#) conscience, [G4893](#) and [G2532](#) our bodies [G4983](#) washed [G3068](#) with pure [G2513](#) water. [G5204](#)

Heb 12:24 (KJV) And [G2532](#) to Jesus [G2424](#) the mediator [G3316](#) of the new [G3501](#) covenant, [G1242](#) and [G2532](#) to **THE BLOOD** [G129](#) **OF SPRINKLING**, [G4473](#) that speaketh [G2980](#) better things [G2909](#) than [G3844](#) that of Abel. [G6](#)

1 Peter 1:2 (KJV) Elect [G1588](#) according [G2596](#) to the foreknowledge [G4268](#) of God [G2316](#) the Father, [G3962](#) through [G1722](#) sanctification [G38](#) of the Spirit, [G4151](#) unto [G1519](#) obedience [G5218](#) and [G2532](#) **SPRINKLING** [G4473](#) **OF THE BLOOD** [G129](#) **OF JESUS** [G2424](#) **CHRIST**: [G5547](#) Grace [G5485](#) unto you, [G5213](#) and [G2532](#) peace, [G1515](#) be multiplied. [G4129](#)

❖ **HOW MANY RESURRECTIONS FROM THE DEAD TO LIFE ARE POSSIBLE BY THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST?**

J
ESUS CHRIST IS THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE.

AFTER THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST BACK TO THE STATE OF **AN ETERNAL SPIRIT BEING** HAVING ETERNAL LIFE IN HIMSELF (JOHN 5:26); HE IS NOW ABLE TO GIVE **ETERNAL LIFE** UNTO THOSE GOD THE FATHER HAVE **CALLED** TO HIM AS FIRSTFRUITS OF GOD AT HIS RETURN AT THE SEVENTH TRUMPET OR LAST TRUMPET IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION.

John 11:25-26 (KJV) 25 Jesus [G2424](#) said [G2036](#) unto her, [G846](#) | [G1473](#) **AM** [G1510](#) **THE RESURRECTION,** [G386](#) **AND** [G2532](#) **THE LIFE:** [G2222](#) he that believeth [G4100](#) in [G1519](#) me, [G1691](#) though [G2579](#) he were dead, [G599](#) yet shall he live: [G2198](#)

John 11:26 (KJV) 26 And [G2532](#) whosoever [G3956](#) liveth [G2198](#) and [G2532](#) believeth [G4100](#) in [G1519](#) me [G1691](#) shall [G599](#) never [G3364](#) [G1519](#) [G165](#) die. [G599](#) Believest thou [G4100](#) this? [G5124](#)

THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST HAS MADE POSSIBLE TWO (2) RESURRECTION BACK TO LIFE.

- I. **THE FIRST RESURRECTION IS FOR THE FIRSTFRUITS OF GOD WHO ARE **CALLED** FROM THE TIME OF ADAM'S CREATION TO THE RETURN OF JESUS CHRIST TO BE JUDGED FOR THE REWARD OF **ETERNAL LIFE** OR **ETERNAL DEATH** IN THE LAKE OF FIRE; WHICH WILL OCCUR BEFORE THE MARRIAGE SUPPER OF THE LAMB. ALL THE FIRSTFRUITS WILL BE RESURRECTED AND GIVEN A SPIRITUAL BODY AND AN ETERNAL SPIRIT BEFORE ASCENSION.**
- **THOSE **WORTHY** WILL BE GIVEN **AN ETERNAL SPIRIT OF CHRIST** AT THE RESURRECTION FOR THE ETERNAL LIFE BEFORE ASCENSION INTO THE SECOND HEAVEN FOR THE ETERNAL JUDGMENT FOR ENTERING INTO THE KINGDOM AND TO BE PART OF THE MARRIAGE SUPPER OF THE LAMB.**
- **THOSE **UNWORTHY** WILL BE GIVEN **AN ETERNAL SPIRIT OF SATAN** AT THE RESURRECTION FOR THE ETERNAL DEATH BEFORE ASCENSION INTO THE SECOND HEAVEN FOR THE ETERNAL JUDGMENT. THOSE WHO ARE **UNWORTHY** WILL BE CAST INTO **OUTER DARKNESS** TO AWAIT THE SECOND DEATH IN THE LAKE OF FIRE.**

JOB SPOKE ABOUT THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD AND
THE ETERNAL JUDGMENT TO FOLLOW AT THE JUDGMENT
SEAT OF CHRIST AT THE APPOINTED TIME.

Job 14:12-15 (KJV) 12 So man [H376](#) lieth down, [H7901](#) and riseth [H6965](#) not: till the heavens [H8064](#) be no more, [H1115](#) they shall not awake, [H6974](#) nor be raised out [H5782](#) of their sleep. [H8142](#)

Job 14:13 (KJV) 13 O that [H5414](#) thou wouldest hide [H6845](#) me in the grave, [H7585](#) that thou wouldest keep me secret, [H5641](#) until thy wrath [H639](#) be past, [H7725](#) that thou wouldest appoint [H7896](#) me a set time, [H2706](#) and remember [H2142](#) me!

Job 14:14 (KJV) 14 If a man [H1397](#) die, [H4191](#) shall he live [H2421](#) again? ALL THE DAYS [H3117](#) OF MY APPOINTED TIME [H6635](#) WILL I WAIT, [H3176](#) TILL MY CHANGE [H2487](#) COME. [H935](#)

JOB 14:15 (KJV) 15 THOU SHALT CALL, [H7121](#) AND I WILL ANSWER [H6030](#) THEE: THOU WILT HAVE A DESIRE [H3700](#) TO THE WORK [H4639](#) OF THINE HANDS. [H3027](#)

THE PROPHET DANIEL SPOKE OF THE RESURRECTION OF
THE DEAD AND THE ETERNAL JUDGMENT TO FOLLOW AT THE
JUDGMENT SEAT OF CHRIST.

Dan 12:1-2 (KJV) 1 And at that time [H6256](#) shall Michael [H4317](#) stand up, [H5975](#) the great [H1419](#) prince [H8269](#) which standeth [H5975](#) for the children [H1121](#) of thy people: [H5971](#) and there shall be [H1961](#) a time [H6256](#) of trouble, [H6869](#) such as never was since there was a nation [H1471](#) even to that same time: [H6256](#) and at that time [H6256](#) thy people [H5971](#) shall be delivered, [H4422](#) every one that shall be found [H4672](#) written [H3789](#) in the book. [H5612](#)

Dan 12:2 (KJV) 2 AND MANY [H7227](#) OF THEM THAT SLEEP [H3463](#) IN THE DUST [H6083](#) OF THE EARTH [H127](#) SHALL AWAKE, [H6974](#) SOME **TO EVERLASTING [H5769](#) LIFE, [H2416](#)** and some to SHAME [H2781](#) AND EVERLASTING [H5769](#) CONTEMPT. [H1860](#)

JESUS CHRIST SPOKE OF THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD
AND THE ETERNAL JUDGMENT TO FOLLOW AT THE
JUDGMENT SEAT OF CHRIST.

John 5:28-29 (KJV) 28 Marvel [G2296](#) not [G3361](#) at this: [G5124](#) for [G3754](#) the hour [G5610](#) is coming, [G2064](#) IN [G1722](#) THE WHICH [G3739](#) ALL [G3956](#) THAT ARE IN [G1722](#) THE GRAVES [G3419](#) SHALL HEAR [G191](#) HIS [G846](#) VOICE, [G5456](#)

John 5:29 (KJV) 29 And [G2532](#) shall come forth; [G1607](#) they that have done [G4160](#) good, [G18](#) unto [G1519](#) THE RESURRECTION [G386](#) OF LIFE; [G2222](#) and [G1161](#) they that have done [G4238](#) evil, [G5337](#) unto [G1519](#) THE RESURRECTION [G386](#) OF DAMNATION. [G2920](#)

THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD IN CHRIST WHO ARE THE FIRSTFRUITS OF GOD OCCURS AT THE SEVENTH OR LAST TRUMPET OF THE DAY OF THE LORD WHICH IS THE TIME OF GOD'S WRATH UPON THE EARTH.

Rev 11:15 (KJV) And [G2532](#) THE SEVENTH [G1442](#) ANGEL [G32](#) SOUNDED; [G4537](#) and [G2532](#) there were [G1096](#) great [G3173](#) voices [G5456](#) in [G1722](#) heaven, [G3772](#) saying, [G3004](#) The kingdoms [G932](#) of this world [G2889](#) are become [G1096](#) the kingdoms of our [G2257](#) Lord, [G2962](#) and [G2532](#) of his [G846](#) Christ; [G5547](#) and [G2532](#) he shall reign [G936](#) for [G1519](#) ever [G165](#) and ever. [G165](#)

Rev 11:18 (KJV) And [G2532](#) the nations [G1484](#) were angry, [G3710](#) and [G2532](#) thy [G4675](#) wrath [G3709](#) is come, [G2064](#) and [G2532](#) THE TIME [G2540](#) OF THE DEAD, [G3498](#) THAT THEY SHOULD BE JUDGED, [G2919](#) and [G2532](#) that thou shouldest give [G1325](#) reward [G3408](#) unto thy [G4675](#) servants [G1401](#) the prophets, [G4396](#) and [G2532](#) to the saints, [G40](#) and [G2532](#) them that fear [G5399](#) thy [G4675](#) name, [G3686](#) small [G3398](#) and [G2532](#) great; [G3173](#) and [G2532](#) shouldest destroy [G1311](#) them which destroy [G1311](#) the earth. [G1093](#)

THE FIRST RESURRECTION IS DESCRIBED IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION CHAPTER 20:4-6.

Rev 20:4-6 (KJV) 4 And [G2532](#) I saw [G1492](#) thrones, [G2362](#) and [G2532](#) they sat [G2523](#) upon [G1909](#) them, [G846](#) and [G2532](#) judgment [G2917](#) was given [G1325](#) unto them: [G846](#) and [G2532](#) I saw the souls [G5590](#) of them that were beheaded [G3990](#) for [G1223](#) the witness [G3141](#) of Jesus, [G2424](#) and [G2532](#) for [G1223](#) the word [G3056](#) of God, [G2316](#) and [G2532](#) which [G3748](#) had [G4352](#) not [G3756](#) worshipped [G4352](#) the beast, [G2342](#) neither [G3777](#) his [G846](#) image, [G1504](#) [G2532](#) neither [G3756](#) had received [G2983](#) his

mark [G5480](#) upon [G1909](#) their [G846](#) foreheads, [G3359](#) or [G2532](#) in [G1909](#) their [G846](#) hands; [G5495](#) and [G2532](#) they lived [G2198](#) and [G2532](#) reigned [G936](#) with [G3326](#) Christ [G5547](#) a thousand [G5507](#) years. [G2094](#)
Rev 20:5 (KJV) 5 But [G1161](#) **THE REST** [G3062](#) **OF THE DEAD** [G3498](#)
LIVED [G326](#) **NOT** [G3756](#) **AGAIN** [G326](#) **UNTIL** [G2193](#) **THE THOUSAND** [G5507](#)
YEARS [G2094](#) **WERE FINISHED.** [G5055](#) **THIS** [G3778](#) **IS THE FIRST** [G4413](#)
RESURRECTION. [G386](#)

Rev 20:6 (KJV) 6 Blessed [G3107](#) and [G2532](#) holy [G40](#) is he that hath [G2192](#) part [G3313](#) in [G1722](#) **THE FIRST** [G4413](#) **RESURRECTION:** [G386](#)
on [G1909](#) such [G5130](#) the second [G1208](#) death [G2288](#) hath [G2192](#) no [G3756](#) power, [G1849](#) but [G235](#) they shall be [G2071](#) priests [G2409](#) of God [G2316](#) and [G2532](#) of Christ, [G5547](#) and [G2532](#) shall reign [G936](#) with [G3326](#) him [G846](#) a thousand [G5507](#) years. [G2094](#)

II. **THE SECOND RESURRECTION IS FOR THOSE WHO WERE NOT CALLED BY GOD FROM THE TIME OF ADAM TO THE RETURN OF JESUS CHRIST (THE REST OF THE DEAD).**

THOSE IN THIS **SECOND RESURRECTION** WILL BE RESURRECTED TO **PHYSICAL LIFE** BY JESUS CHRIST AFTER THE **1000 YEARS REIGN** OF JESUS CHRIST AND THE SAINTS ARE COMPLETED ON THE EARTH AND AFTER SATAN WAS LOOSED FOR A LITTLE WHILE AND CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE.

Rev 20:5 (KJV) 5 But [G1161](#) **THE REST** [G3062](#) **OF THE DEAD** [G3498](#)
LIVED [G326](#) **NOT** [G3756](#) **AGAIN** [G326](#) **UNTIL** [G2193](#) **THE THOUSAND** [G5507](#)
YEARS [G2094](#) **WERE FINISHED.** [G5055](#) **THIS** [G3778](#) **IS THE FIRST** [G4413](#)
RESURRECTION. [G386](#)

▪ **WHO WILL BE IN THE SECOND RESURRECTION?**

THE SECOND RESURRECTION IS **THE RESURRECTION TO PHYSICAL LIFE** AT WHAT IS CALLED **THE WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT.**

THOSE WHO WERE NOT CALLED AS THE FIRSTFRUITS OF GOD AND DIED WITHOUT GOD REVEALING HIMSELF TO THEM FROM ADAM TO THE SECOND COMING OF JESUS CHRIST WILL BE RESURRECTED TO PHYSICAL LIFE AND GIVEN AN

OPPORTUNITY TO KNOW GOD AS HE OPENS THE UNDERSTANDING OF THE BIBLE TO THEM.

THE TIMING OF THE SECOND RESURRECTION OF PERSONS TO PHYSICAL LIFE WILL **OCCUR** AFTER THE FOLLOWING EVENTS:

- I. AFTER THE THOUSAND (1000) YEARS REIGN OF JESUS CHRIST IS COMPLETED ON THE EARTH.
 - II. AFTER SATAN IS LOOSE FOR A WHILE AND THEN CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE **REVELATION 20:7-10.**
- THE SECOND RESURRECTION IS A TIME OF JUDGMENT OF ALL THE DEAD WHO WAS NOT CALLED TO KNOW CHRIST; THEY WILL NOW BE GIVEN THE OPPORTUNITY TO KNOW THE TRUE CHRIST.

Rev 20:11-13 (KJV) 11 And [G2532](#) I saw [G1492](#) a great [G3173](#) white [G3022](#) throne, [G2362](#) and [G2532](#) him that sat [G2521](#) on [G1909](#) it, [G846](#) from [G575](#) whose [G3739](#) face [G4383](#) the earth [G1093](#) and [G2532](#) the heaven [G3772](#) fled away; [G5343](#) and [G2532](#) there was found [G2147](#) no [G3756](#) place [G5117](#) for them. [G846](#)

Rev 20:12 (KJV) 12 And [G2532](#) I saw [G1492](#) the dead, [G3498](#) small [G3398](#) and [G2532](#) great, [G3173](#) stand [G2476](#) before [G1799](#) God; [G2316](#) and [G2532](#) the books [G975](#) were opened: [G455](#) and [G2532](#) another [G243](#) book [G975](#) was opened, [G455](#) which [G3739](#) is [G2076](#) the book of life: [G2222](#) and [G2532](#) the dead [G3498](#) were judged [G2919](#) out of [G1537](#) those things which were written [G1125](#) in [G1722](#) the books, [G975](#) according to [G2596](#) their [G846](#) works. [G2041](#)

Rev 20:13 (KJV) 13 And [G2532](#) the sea [G2281](#) gave up [G1325](#) the dead [G3498](#) which [G3588](#) were in [G1722](#) it; [G846](#) and [G2532](#) death [G2288](#) and [G2532](#) hell [G86](#) delivered up [G1325](#) the dead [G3498](#) which [G3588](#) were in [G1722](#) them: [G846](#) and [G2532](#) they were judged [G2919](#) every man [G1538](#) according to [G2596](#) their [G846](#) works. [G2041](#)

- ALL THOSE FROM THE NATION OF ISRAEL (FIRST) AND THE GENTILE NATIONS OF THE WORLD THAT ARE IN THE SECOND RESURRECTION WILL BE GIVEN A 100 YEARS TO LIVE; AFTER WHICH THEY WILL BE JUDGE BY CHRIST TO HAVE EITHER **ETERNAL LIFE** OR THE SECOND DEATH WHICH IS ETERNAL DEATH IN THE LAKE OF FIRE.

Isa 65:20 (KJV) THERE SHALL BE NO MORE THENCE AN INFANT ^{H5764} OF DAYS, ^{H3117} nor an old man ^{H2205} that hath not filled ^{H4390} his days: ^{H3117} **FOR THE CHILD ^{H5288} SHALL DIE ^{H4191} AN HUNDRED ^{H3967} YEARS ^{H8141} OLD; ^{H1121} BUT THE SINNER ^{H2398} BEING AN HUNDRED ^{H3967} YEARS ^{H8141} OLD ^{H1121} SHALL BE ACCURSED. ^{H7043}**

HEBREW-accursed-qalal -7043

I. to be slight, be swift, be trifling, be of little account, be light

A. (Qal)

- i. to be slight, be abated (of water)
- ii. to be swift
- iii. to be trifling, be of little account

B. (Niphal)

- i. to be swift, show oneself swift
- ii. to appear trifling, be too trifling, be insignificant
- iii. to be lightly esteemed

C. (Piel)

- i. to make despicable
- ii. to curse

D. (Pual) to be cursed

E. (Hiphil)

- i. to make light, lighten
- ii. to treat with contempt, bring contempt or dishonour

F. (Pilpel)

- i. to shake
- ii. to whet

G. (Hithpalpel) to shake oneself, be moved to and fro

CONCLUSION

THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD IS ONE OF THE ESSENTIAL DOCTRINE OF JESUS CHRIST.

THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST HAS MADE THE SPIRITUAL PROMISES OF GOD THE FATHER AVAILABLE TO ALL WHO BELIEVE AND DO THE WILL OF GOD:

- **THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD BY FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST**
- **THE NEW SPIRIT OF CHRIST IN MAN AVAILABLE TO REPLACE THE SPIRIT OF SATAN OR THE SPIRIT INHERITED BY ADAM, FOR ALL WHO ARE BORN OF WATER OR WATER BAPTIZED (EPH 2:1-2).**
- **THE COMING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT TO DWELL WITH AND IN THE DISCIPLES OF JESUS CHRIST (JOHN 24:16-17).**
- **THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD IN CHRIST TO ETERNAL LIFE (1 COR 15:52-5; PHIL 3:10-11; 1 THESS 4:13-17; REV 11:15; REV 11:18).**
- **WE NOW HAVE AN ETERNAL HIGH PRIEST AND ADVOCATE AT THE RIGHT HAND OF GOD THE FATHER AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE THRONE OF GOD WHO UNDERSTANDS OUR WEAKNESSES IN SINFUL FLESH. (ROM 8:34; HEB 2:17; HEB 3:1; HEB 4:14-15; HEB 5:10; HEB 6:20; HEB 8:1; 1 JOHN 2:1.).**

THE FIRSTFRUITS OF GOD UNDER THE NEW COVENANT BLOOD OF JESUS CHRIST **AWAITS THE PROMISE OF THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD IN JESUS CHRIST AT THE RETURN OF JESUS CHRIST AT THE LAST OR SEVENTH TRUMPET.**